

---

# PROTEIN TRANSFER AND ORGANELLE BIOGENESIS

**Edited by**

**RATHINDRA C. DAS**

*Research & Development  
Biotechnology Products Division  
Miles Inc.  
Elkhart, Indiana*

**PHILLIPS W. ROBBINS**

*Center for Cancer Research  
Massachusetts Institute of Technology  
Cambridge, Massachusetts*



**ACADEMIC PRESS, INC.**

**Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, Publishers**

San Diego New York Berkeley Boston  
London Sydney Tokyo Toronto

COPYRIGHT © 1988 BY ACADEMIC PRESS, INC.  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.  
NO PART OF THIS PUBLICATION MAY BE REPRODUCED OR  
TRANSMITTED IN ANY FORM OR BY ANY MEANS, ELECTRONIC  
OR MECHANICAL, INCLUDING PHOTOCOPY, RECORDING, OR  
ANY INFORMATION STORAGE AND RETRIEVAL SYSTEM, WITHOUT  
PERMISSION IN WRITING FROM THE PUBLISHER.

Academic Press, Inc.  
San Diego, California 92101

*United Kingdom Edition published by*  
ACADEMIC PRESS INC. (LONDON) LTD.  
24-28 Oval Road, London NW1 7DX

**Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data**

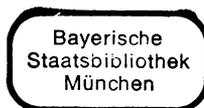
Protein transfer and organelle biogenesis.

Includes index.

1. cell metabolism. 2. Cell organelles. 3. Proteins— Metabolism.  
4. Protein biosynthesis. 5. Biological transport. I. Das, Rathindra  
C. II. Robbins, Phillips Wesley, Date. [DNLM: 1. Cells—metabolism.  
2. Proteins—metabolism. QU 55 P9690127]  
QH634.5.P76 1988 574.87'61 87-19554

ISBN 0-12-203460-0 (alk. paper)

PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA  
88 89 90 91 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1



---

# Contents

---

<i>Contributors</i>	xi
<i>Preface</i>	xiii

## PART I. TRANSLOCATION

### 1. Transport of Proteins into and across the Endoplasmic Reticulum Membrane

*Eve Perara and Vishwanath R. Lingappa*

I. Introduction	3
II. Historical Background	4
III. Targeting	8
IV. Mechanism of Translocation	14
V. Membrane Assembly of Integral Transmembrane Proteins	22
VI. Overview	37
References	39

## PART II. MODIFICATION, MATURATION, AND TRANSPORT

### 2. Role of Carbohydrate in Glycoprotein Traffic and Secretion

*James B. Parent*

I. Introduction	51
II. Evidence for Intracellular Transport Signals	52
III. Oligosaccharide Biosynthesis	55
IV. Role of Carbohydrate in Protein Solubility, Structure, and Stability	62
V. Evidence for Carbohydrate Transport Signals Using Site-Directed Mutagenesis	65
VI. Mutations That Alter Glycosylation and Glycoprotein Traffic	66

VII. Tunicamycin and Glycoprotein Traffic	70
VIII. Inhibitors of Oligosaccharide Processing and Glycoprotein Traffic	76
IX. Vertebrate Lectins and Glycoprotein Traffic	82
X. Concluding Remarks	89
References	90

### **3. Membrane Insertion and Transport of Viral Glycoproteins: A Mutational Analysis**

*Eric Hunter*

I. Introduction	109
II. Genetic Approaches to Viral Glycoprotein Transport	117
III. Conclusions	145
References	148

### **4. Posttranslational Modification during Protein Secretion**

*Kurt W. Runge*

I. Introduction	159
II. Reactions in the Cytoplasm	160
III. Reactions in the Endoplasmic Reticulum	163
IV. Protein Modification in the Golgi Apparatus	183
V. Conclusion	198
References	199

### **5. Mannosidases in Mammalian Glycoprotein Processing**

*Kelley W. Moremen and Oscar Touster*

I. Introduction	209
II. Processing Mannosidases and Multiple Routes	212
III. Conclusions	233
References	233

## **PART III. SORTING AND ORGANELLE ASSEMBLY**

### **6. Biosynthesis and Sorting of Proteins of the Endoplasmic Reticulum**

*Michael Green and Richard A. Mazzarella*

I. Introduction	243
II. Structure and Sorting of ERp99, an Abundant, Conserved ER Glycoprotein	253
III. Conclusions and Future Directions	274
References	280

**7. Functional Topology of Golgi Membranes***Becca Fleischer*

I. Introduction	289
II. General Properties of the Golgi Apparatus	290
III. Topology of Membrane-Bound Functions	293
IV. Transport Properties of Golgi Membranes	300
V. Concluding Remarks	311
References	312

**8. Protein Sorting and Biogenesis of the Lysosome-like Vacuole in Yeast***Joel H. Rothman and Tom H. Stevens*

I. Introduction	318
II. Biosynthesis of Vacuolar Proteins	319
III. Sorting of Vacuolar Proteins	330
IV. Endocytosis in Yeast and Its Relationship to Vacuolar Protein Delivery	346
V. Summary and Conclusions	352
References	354

**9. Transport and Targeting of Lysosomal Enzymes in *Dictyostelium discoideum****James A. Cardelli and Randall L. Dimond*

I. Introduction	364
II. Life History of a Cellular Slime Mold Lysosomal Enzyme	365
III. Dual Pathways for the Secretion of Lysosomal Enzymes	375
IV. Genetic Approaches to Dissect Intracellular Transport Pathways	381
V. Developmental Regulation of the Synthesis, Modification, and Localization of Lysosomal Enzymes	387
VI. Recombinant DNA Approaches	389
VII. Summary and Future Perspectives	390
References	391

**10. Organelles of Endocytosis and Exocytosis***John A. Hanover and Robert B. Dickson*

I. Introduction	401
II. Endocytosis	403
III. Exocytosis	431
IV. Summary and Future Prospects	446
References	446

## **11. Endocytosis and Compartmentalization of Lysosomal Enzymes in Normal and Mutant Mammalian Cells: Mannose 6-Phosphate-Dependent Pathways**

*April R. Robbins*

I. In the Beginning	464
II. The Recognition Marker	465
III. The Receptors	476
IV. Endocytosis	481
V. The Intracellular Pathway	490
VI. Junction of the Pathways	504
References	509

## **12. Biogenesis of Secretory Vesicles**

*Hsiao-ping Hsu Moore, Lelio Orci, and George F. Oster*

I. Introduction	521
II. Structure and Function of Secretory Organelles	524
III. Formation of Secretory Vesicles	532
IV. Conclusion and Perspectives	554
References	555

## **13. Expression of Extracellular Matrixlike Glycoproteins by Macrophages and Other Leukocytes**

*Arthur M. Mercurio*

I. Introduction	563
II. Biosynthesis of Extracellular Matrixlike Glycoproteins by Macrophages	566
III. Functions of Extracellular Matrixlike Glycoproteins in Macrophages and Related Cells	574
IV. Perspectives	579
References	580

## **PART IV. TRANSFER ACROSS BACTERIAL MEMBRANES**

### **14. Synthesis and Export of Lipoproteins in Bacteria**

*Miguel Regue and Henry C. Wu*

I. Introduction	587
II. Lipoprotein Structure	588
III. Biosynthesis	589
IV. Distributions of Lipoproteins among Bacteria	590
V. Signal Peptidases	592
VI. Genomic Organization of the <i>lsp</i> Gene	597

VII. Prolipoprotein Structural Gene Mutants Affecting Modification and/or Processing	598
VIII. Early Steps in Lipoprotein Secretion	600
IX. Concluding Remarks	601
References	602

## 15. Protein Secretion across the Outer Membrane of Gram-Negative Bacteria

*Anthony P. Pugsley*

I. Introduction	607
II. Lysis or Secretion	609
III. Early Stages in the Secretion Pathway	611
IV. Later Stages in the Secretion Pathway: Secretion Proteins and Targeting Signals	620
V. Release of Proteins in Vesicles	634
VI. Activators and Inhibitors of Secreted Proteins	636
VII. Special Cases	638
VIII. Concluding Remarks and Perspectives	641
References	642

## PART V. MITOCHONDRIAL ASSEMBLY

### 16. Genetic Approaches to the Study of Mitochondrial Protein Import

*Marjorie C. Brandriss*

I. Introduction	655
II. Isolation of Mutations affecting Mitochondrial Import	659
III. Conclusions	669
References	672

### 17. Synthesis and Assembly of Mitochondrial Proteins

*Donald W. Nicholson and Walter Neupert*

I. Introduction	677
II. Precursor Proteins	678
III. Targeting and Sorting Sequences	684
IV. Receptors	695
V. Energy Requirements	699
VI. Cytosolic Cofactors	703
VII. Translocation Contact Sites	705
VIII. Proteolytic Processing	709
IX. Mitochondrial Gene Products	716
X. Assembly and Coordination	718
XI. Overview	721
References	729

## PART VI. NUCLEAR TRANSPORT

**18. Transport of Proteins into the Nucleus***Pamela A. Silver and Michael N. Hall*

I. Introduction	747
II. Nuclear Pore	748
III. Possible Mechanisms for Specific Nuclear Protein Localization	749
IV. Nuclear Protein Localization in the Yeast <i>Saccharomyces cerevisiae</i>	753
V. Conclusion	764
References	764

## PART VII. APPLIED RESEARCH

**19. Secretion Research in Industrial Mycology***Ramunas Bigelis and Rathindra C. Das*

I. Introduction	771
II. Commercially Important Enzymes of Fungal Origin	772
III. Secretion of Therapeutic Mammalian Polypeptides in <i>Saccharomyces cerevisiae</i>	792
IV. Applied Secretion Research: Prospects for the Future References	796 798

Index

809

---

# Contributors

---

*Numbers in parentheses indicate the pages on which the authors' contributions begin.*

**Ramunas Bigelis (771)**, Biotechnology Products Division, Miles Inc., Elkhart, Indiana 46515

**Marjorie C. Brandriss (655)**, Department of Microbiology and Molecular Genetics, University of Medicine and Dentistry of New Jersey, New Jersey Medical School, Newark, New Jersey 07103

**James A. Cardelli (364)**, Department of Microbiology and Immunology, Louisiana State University Medical Center, Shreveport, Louisiana 71130

**Rathindra C. Das (771)**, Biotechnology Products Division, Miles Inc., Elkhart, Indiana 46515

**Robert B. Dickson (401)**, Medical Breast Cancer Section, NCI, National Institutes of Health, Bethesda, Maryland 20852

**Randall L. Dimond (364)**, Promega-Biotec, Madison, Wisconsin 53711

**Becca Fleischer (289)**, Department of Molecular Biology, Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tennessee 37235

**Michael Green (243)**, Department of Microbiology, St. Louis University School of Medicine, St. Louis, Missouri 63104

**Michael N. Hall (747)**, Department of Biochemistry and Biophysics, University of California, San Francisco, California 94143

**John A. Hanover (401)**, Laboratory of Biochemistry and Metabolism, NIDDK, National Institutes of Health, Bethesda, Maryland 20892

**Eric Hunter (109)**, Department of Microbiology, The University of Alabama at Birmingham, Birmingham, Alabama 35294

**Vishwanath R. Lingappa (3)**, Departments of Physiology & Medicine, University of California, San Francisco, California 94143-0444

**Richard A. Mazzarella (243)**, Department of Microbiology, St. Louis University School of Medicine, St. Louis, Missouri 63104

**Arthur M. Mercurio (563)**, Laboratory of Cancer Biology, New England Deaconess Hospital, Harvard Medical School, Boston, Massachusetts 02115

**Hsiao-ping Hsu Moore (521)**, Department of Physiology–Anatomy, University of California, Berkeley, California 94720

**Kelley W. Moremen (209)**, Center for Cancer Research, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Massachusetts 02139

**Walter Neupert (677)**, Institut für Physiologische Chemie der Universität München, 8000 München 2, Federal Republic of Germany

**Donald W. Nicholson (677)**, Institut für Physiologische Chemie der Universität München, 8000 München 2, Federal Republic of Germany

**Lelio Orci (521)**, Institute of Histology and Embryology, University of Geneva Medical School, 1211 Geneva 4, Switzerland

**George F. Oster (521)**, Departments of Biophysics, Entomology and Zoology, University of California, Berkeley, California 94720

**James B. Parent (51)**, Metabolic Research Branch, Naval Medical Research Institute, Bethesda, Maryland 20814

**Eve Perara (3)**, Departments of Physiology and Medicine, University of California, San Francisco, California 94143

**Anthony P. Pugsley (607)**, Unité de Génétique Moléculaire, Institut Pasteur, Paris 75724, France

**Miguel Regue<sup>1</sup> (587)**, Department of Microbiology, Uniformed Services University of the Health Sciences, Bethesda, Maryland 20814

**April R. Robbins (464)**, Genetics and Biochemistry Branch, National Institute of Diabetes, Digestive and Kidney Diseases, National Institutes of Health, Bethesda, Maryland 20892

**Joel H. Rothman (318)**, Institute of Molecular Biology and Department of Biology, University of Oregon, Eugene, Oregon 97403

**Kurt W. Runge (159)**, Department of Genetics, Fred Hutchinson Cancer Research Center, Seattle, Washington 98104

**Pamela A. Silver (747)**, Department of Biology, Princeton University, Princeton, New Jersey 08544

**Tom H. Stevens (318)**, Institute of Molecular Biology and Department of Chemistry, University of Oregon, Eugene, Oregon 97403

**Oscar Touster (209)**, Department of Molecular Biology, Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tennessee 37235

**Henry C. Wu (587)**, Department of Microbiology, Uniformed Services University of the Health Sciences, Bethesda, Maryland 20814-4799

---

<sup>1</sup>Present address: Department of Microbiology, Facultad de Farmacia, Universidad de Barcelona, Barcelona, Spain.

## Synthesis and Assembly of Mitochondrial Proteins

DONALD W. NICHOLSON AND WALTER NEUPERT

---

- I. Introduction
- II. Precursor Proteins
  - A. Properties of Precursor Proteins
  - B. Cotranslational versus Posttranslational Transport
- III. Targeting and Sorting Sequences
  - A. Fusion Proteins
  - B. Properties of Prepiece Sequences
  - C. The Stop Transport Model
  - D. Heterologous Import
- IV. Receptors
  - V. Energy Requirements
- VI. Cytosolic Cofactors
- VII. Translocation Contact Sites
- VIII. Proteolytic Processing
- IX. Mitochondrial Gene Products
- X. Assembly and Coordination
- XI. Overview
  - A. Import Pathway Models
  - B. Evolutionary Considerations
  - C. Summary
- References

### I. INTRODUCTION

Eukaryotic cells can perform a variety of metabolic tasks with high efficiency owing to the compartmentalization of functions within cellular organelles. The organelles are delineated by membrane structures and contain specific subsets of proteins related to their role within the cell. The uniqueness of each type of organelle is maintained by processes in

the cell which sort and deliver the individual components in a highly specific manner. In this chapter, we discuss the biogenesis of mitochondria and specifically the processes which are involved in the import of proteins into these organelles.

Mitochondria are not synthesized *de novo*. Instead, control of the number of mitochondria within a cell occurs by division and fusion events. In the steady state there is a constant synthesis and turnover of mitochondrial proteins. Mitochondria grow and are maintained by incorporating newly synthesized material into preexisting organelles. The mitochondrion itself has a genetic apparatus which is discrete from that of the rest of the cell, but because of its relatively small size it can only account for a small percentage of the hundreds of mitochondrial proteins. The remainder are imported from the cytoplasm.

Because mitochondria contain two membranes, the organelle can be spatially divided into four distinct compartments: the outer membrane, the inner membrane, the matrix, and the intermembrane space. These too are specialized in function so that imported proteins must be correctly and specifically sorted within the mitochondrion as well. The pathways by which this occurs can be resolved into a number of discrete steps. In general, most imported mitochondrial proteins are synthesized on free ribosomes in the cytosol as precursors containing amino-terminal extensions. They are released into a cytosolic pool and are rapidly taken up by mitochondria. Receptors on the outer surface of the outer mitochondrial membrane seem to be involved in the initial recognition process. Proteins which must be transported to or through the inner membrane do so via translocation contact sites where the inner and outer membranes come close enough together to be spanned simultaneously. This step is energy dependent and specifically requires an electrochemical potential across the inner membrane. Precursor proteins are proteolytically processed to their mature size by a metal ion-dependent matrix peptidase, in some cases in combination with a second proteolytic event. The imported proteins are sometimes modified further by covalent or noncovalent attachment of cofactors. Many proteins are also assembled into larger complexes composed of several different subunits. In this chapter, we shall examine, in chronological order, each individual step which occurs during the import of mitochondrial proteins.

## II. PRECURSOR PROTEINS

### A. Properties of Precursor Proteins

Proteins which are imported into mitochondria are synthesized as precursors that differ from their mature counterparts in a number of ways: (1)

most, but not all, are synthesized as higher molecular weight proteins with amino-terminal peptide extensions which are proteolytically removed during or following import; (ii) a number of precursor proteins are covalently modified when imported while some acquire cofactors which are associated with the protein in a tight but noncovalent manner; (iii) precursor proteins differ in conformation from their mature form; (iv) precursor proteins often aggregate in the cytosol, whereas mature proteins in mitochondria are more likely to be found as monomers, dimers, or as subunits in heterologous complexes; (v) precursor proteins accumulated in the cytosol are far less stable than their correctly imported mature equivalent. Changes which accompany the maturation of imported proteins occur for one of two reasons. Some (i.e., removal of amino-terminal extensions) are connected to the import process, while others (i.e., acquisition of cofactors) are required for functional properties once inside the mitochondrion.

Of the more than 60 different proteins examined to date which must be imported into either the matrix or the inner membrane, almost all contain amino-terminal presequences (for an extensive list see Hay *et al.*, 1984, or Harmey and Neupert, 1985). Possible exceptions of the matrix proteins include 2-isopropylmalate synthase (Gasser *et al.*, 1982a; Hampsey *et al.*, 1983; Beltzer *et al.*, 1986), extramitochondrially expressed yeast b14 maturase (Banroques *et al.*, 1987), and 3-oxoacyl-CoA thiolase from rat (Arakawa *et al.*, 1987), none of which appear to contain an amino-terminal extension. Some proteins of the inner membrane are known to be imported in their mature size, namely, the ADP/ATP carrier (Zimmermann *et al.*, 1979b; Hatalová and Kolarov, 1983), the uncoupling protein of brown adipose tissue (Freeman *et al.*, 1983; Ricquier *et al.*, 1983; Bouillaud *et al.*, 1986; Ridley *et al.*, 1986), two subunits (14 and 11 kDa) of the  $bc_1$  complex (Teintze *et al.*, 1982; van Loon *et al.*, 1983c; Maarse and Grivell, 1987), the ubiquinone-binding protein of the bovine  $bc_1$  complex (Nishikimi *et al.*, 1986), and sweet potato cytochrome oxidase subunit Vc (Nakagawa *et al.*, 1987). Proteins which are imported into the intermembrane space seem to be divided in this regard. Some, like precursors to cytochrome *c* peroxidase (Maccacchini *et al.*, 1979b; Reid *et al.*, 1982), cytochrome  $b_2$  (Reid *et al.*, 1982; Daum *et al.*, 1982b; Gasser *et al.*, 1982b), and sulfite oxidase (Mihara *et al.*, 1982b) carry amino-terminal extensions, while others, like cytochrome *c* (Korb and Neupert, 1978; Zimmermann *et al.*, 1979a; Matsuura *et al.*, 1981) and adenylate kinase (Watanabe and Kubo, 1982), do not.

Although only a few of the proteins which are imported to the outer membrane have been examined, none appears to be synthesized as a higher molecular weight precursor. These include the channel-forming porin protein (Freitag *et al.*, 1982; Mihara *et al.*, 1982a; Gasser & Schatz,

1983) and three outer membrane proteins of unknown function (70, 45, and 14 kDa; Gasser and Schatz, 1983). One possible exception is a 35 kDa protein from rat liver mitochondria (Shore *et al.*, 1981) which appears to migrate on sodium dodecyl sulfate–polyacrylamide gels as a precursor of slightly greater molecular size. Whether this represents a precursor protein containing a peptide extension or is a gel artifact is not entirely clear and will require sequencing data to verify.

The trend that emerges is that the deeper into the mitochondrion a protein must be imported, the more likely it is to be synthesized as a precursor of higher molecular weight. As will be discussed in the following section, the amino-terminal prepiece carries targeting information which is necessary to direct imported proteins to their correct intramitochondrial location. In addition, the prepieces, which are generally hydrophilic, confer different solubility properties on the precursor proteins that may allow for their transfer through the cytosol and are important for subsequent import.

While proteolytic processing is the most prevalent covalent modification of imported mitochondrial proteins, there are a number of other changes which occur in many proteins during or following import. For example, protoheme is covalently attached to cytochromes *c* and *c*<sub>1</sub> via cysteine residues in the corresponding apoproteins. Iron–sulfur centers (nonheme iron) are constructed in subunits of complexes I, II, and III of the respiratory chain, again via cysteine residues. In addition, many mitochondrial proteins are modified by tight but noncovalent bonding of coenzymes and cofactors (i.e., NAD, FAD, heme *a* and *b* and metal ions such as Cu). These proteins are predominantly constituents of the respiratory chain, and the cofactors which are associated with them are primarily involved in their unique roles as electron carriers. In some cases, however, such modifications also appear to be important for events in the import pathway. Covalent attachment of heme to apocytochrome *c* (holocytochrome *c* lacking heme), for instance, initiates conformational changes along the polypeptide chain which pull the protein through the outer membrane to its functional location in the intermembrane space (Hennig and Neupert, 1981; Nicholson *et al.*, 1987). Cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> is proteolytically processed in two distinct steps, the second of which has been suggested to be preceded by covalent attachment of the heme to the intermediate size apoprotein (Gasser *et al.*, 1982b; Ohashi *et al.*, 1982). Likewise, the second processing step of the Fe/S protein of the *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex may be dependent on formation of the Fe/S cluster (F.-U. Hartl and W. Neupert, unpublished).

Precursor proteins are also distinguishable from their mature counterparts in conformational arrangement. Apocytochrome *c* (prepared by

chemical removal of the heme group from holocytochrome *c*, then renatured to an import-competent form) shows a nearly featureless circular dichroism (CD) pattern. Following interaction with negatively charged lipids in model membranes, which is believed to represent the first event in its import into mitochondria, up to 35%  $\alpha$ -helical structure is expressed (Rietveld *et al.*, 1985). The disordered structure of the precursor cytochrome *c* is folded into a highly ordered stable conformation when heme is attached to form holocytochrome *c* (Fisher *et al.*, 1973). The difference between precursor and mature forms of cytochrome *c* is thus dependent on events occurring during its import, namely, interactions with phospholipids and covalent attachment of heme. These conformational changes can be detected *in vitro* with differential antibodies raised against apo- and holocytochrome *c* which do not cross-react (Korb and Neupert, 1978) or by differential proteolytic sensitivity in solution (Basile *et al.*, 1980).

The precursor to the ADP/ATP carrier does not bind carboxyattractyloside whereas the mature form does. This reflects conformational differences in the proteins which can be distinguished by their binding properties to columns of hydroxylapatite in the presence of carboxyattractyloside. *In vitro* imported and correctly assembled ADP/ATP carrier, when solubilized from mitochondria with detergent, behaves like authentic mature ADP/ATP carrier and passes through these columns while the precursor protein does not (Zimmermann and Neupert, 1980; Schleyer and Neupert, 1984). Since ADP/ATP carrier is not proteolytically processed during import, the binding properties to hydroxylapatite serve as useful criteria for establishing whether correct import and assembly has occurred. Such criteria are important for determining whether a protein imported *in vitro* acquires the properties of the mature protein *in vivo*. In some cases, for example, for proteins which are not proteolytically processed, import can only be studied by following these changes.

Precursor conformation is important for import. For example, although CD spectra for apocytochrome *c* show no detectable secondary structure (Rietveld *et al.*, 1985), binding of the protein to mitochondria is sensitive to denaturation by a single freeze-thaw cycle (H. Köhler and W. Neupert, unpublished). Similarly, the apocytochrome *c* produced by a mutant of *Neurospora crassa*, in which the carboxy-terminus is 19 amino acids longer than wild type apocytochrome *c* (the final 27 amino acids being of an unrelated sequence), cannot bind or be imported into mitochondria, most likely because of conformational perturbation (Stuart *et al.*, 1987). On the other hand, the import of a fusion protein containing mouse dihydrofolate reductase linked to the presequence of cytochrome oxidase IV can be blocked by methotrexate, which stabilizes the folding of the dihydrofolate reductase moiety. In this case, the protein must be at

least partially unfolded to be imported into mitochondria (Eilers and Schatz, 1986). Recent evidence indicates that most precursor proteins are maintained in, or "defolded" into, an import-competent conformation by the hydrolysis of nucleoside triphosphates (Pfanner and Neupert, 1986; Pfanner *et al.*, 1987; see Section V).

Most newly synthesized precursor proteins tend to aggregate. Though this has not been well characterized *in vivo*, it is frequently observed *in vitro* in either homologous or heterologous (i.e., reticulocyte lysate) translation systems. The ADP/ATP carrier, for example, is present in soluble complexes with apparent molecular weights of 120K and 500K (Zimmermann and Neupert, 1980). Aggregation has also been demonstrated for ATPase IX (Schmidt *et al.*, 1983b) and for cytochrome oxidase V (Neupert and Schatz, 1981). In all of these cases it is not clear whether aggregation occurs as homo- or heterooligomers. The precursor to rat ornithine carbamoyltransferase is transported to mitochondria as a 5 S complex (approximately 90 kDa) containing an unidentified import factor (Argan and Shore, 1985). Similarly, the import of the F<sub>1</sub> ATPase  $\beta$  subunit into yeast mitochondria is dependent on a cytosolic factor believed to be a 40 kDa protein which binds to the precursor proteins and enables their correct association with mitochondria (Ohta and Schatz, 1984). These last two examples suggest that aggregation may occur in a heterooligomeric fashion for some imported proteins. On the other hand, the precursor to rat mitochondrial fumarase (fumarate hydratase) was reported to form homooligomeric aggregates containing six to eight molecules (Ono *et al.*, 1985).

Beside the nonspecific interaction of proteins in solution, aggregation of precursor proteins may occur for specific reasons as well. Since many imported mitochondrial proteins have a membrane localization and are therefore at least partially hydrophobic, there probably exists some means for disguising these parts of the molecule and allowing their solubility in the cytosol. The amino-terminal prepiece may confer some solubility in aqueous environments, while aggregation of precursor proteins, presumably via their hydrophobic domains, may also contribute in this respect. The best example of this is ATPase subunit IX [proteolipid or dicyclohexylcarbodiimide (DCCD)-binding protein], one of the most hydrophobic proteins known. It contains a long polar prepiece (66 amino acids in *Neurospora crassa*) that accounts for the solubility of the highly hydrophobic mature sequence (81 amino acids) in aqueous environments (Viebrock *et al.*, 1982). The protein also forms aggregates, perhaps to further aid its solubility in the cytosol. Cytochrome *c*, on the other hand, is a soluble protein of the intermembrane space which is not imported

with a prepiece and behaves as a monomer or dimer in solution (H. Köhler and W. Neupert, unpublished). Another possible role of aggregation is that it is required for import-competent transport and binding of precursors to mitochondria (Section VI).

Once precursor proteins are synthesized, they are rapidly cleared from the cytosol and imported into mitochondria. Precursors can be accumulated *in vivo* by growing cells in the presence of uncouplers of oxidative phosphorylation. Under these conditions they cannot be imported and are pooled in the cytosol. In contrast to the relative stability of mature mitochondrial proteins, the accumulated precursors (in general) are rapidly degraded. For example, yeast cells grown to early exponential phase and then treated with the uncoupler carbonyl cyanide *N*-chlorophenylhydrazone (CCCP) accumulated large amounts of some mitochondrial precursor proteins (Reid and Schatz, 1982a). In pulse-labeling experiments, the proteins were degraded at different rates. The precursor of cytochrome  $c_1$  was unstable and was degraded with a half-life of about 10 min. On the other hand, the precursor to  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  subunit was more stable and was degraded with a half-life of 50 min. In similar experiments, the precursor of aspartate aminotransferase, accumulated in chick embryo fibroblast cultures treated with CCCP, was degraded with a half-life of about 5 min (Jaussi *et al.*, 1982), and the precursor of carbamoyl-phosphate synthase in rat liver explants, in which proteolytic processing was blocked, was degraded with a half-life of 2–3 min (Raymond and Shore, 1981). The apparent relative stability comparing precursor with mature proteins is probably also related to the normal subcellular location of the proteins (i.e., cytosol versus mitochondria) and the degradative processes that exist there.

Maturation of imported mitochondrial proteins occurs within the mitochondrion itself and not in the cytosol immediately following synthesis. This occurs in this sequence for two reasons: (1) many maturation events are involved in the import pathway itself and/or can only take place after certain import steps have occurred, and (2) development of functional characteristics within the mitochondrion is consistent with the theme of compartmentation of processes in eukaryotic cells.

## B. Cotranslational versus Posttranslational Transport

Two mechanisms exist in eukaryotic cells by which proteins may be synthesized and transported across biological membranes. In cotranslational transport, synthesis begins on soluble cytoplasmic polysomes. As the nascent polypeptide chain appears from the ribosome it is directed,

with the accompanying polysome, to the target membrane and is simultaneously inserted into or through the membrane as chain elongation continues. Cotranslational import is the primary means by which proteins are transported across the membranes of the endoplasmic reticulum. It appears that in this case the cotranslational nature, probably with a few exceptions, is obligatory (i.e., a completed polypeptide chain can never enter the transport pathway). It is likely that the polypeptide chain otherwise folds in such a way that it is transport incompetent. The function of the signal recognition particle and docking protein is in arrest and dearrest of the elongation process to guarantee that the nascent polypeptide is kept in a translocation competent state for a sufficient period of time. In post-translational transport, protein synthesis also begins on soluble cytoplasmic polysomes; however, complete polypeptide synthesis and release into the cytosol occurs before transport into or across membranes begins. Posttranslational import is the mechanism predominant in mitochondria, chloroplasts, microbodies, and probably nuclei. In mitochondria, import may occur with some cotranslational characteristics, though it is clearly not an obligatory process.

In cotranslational compared to posttranslational import, the way in which organelle targeting information is processed is different. For example, in the mechanism for microsomal targeting, the signal recognition particle and docking protein serve as common components for most proteins destined for the endoplasmic reticulum (ER). On the other hand, targeting information for proteins which are posttranslationally transported must be self-contained.

Import of mitochondrial proteins can occur posttranslationally, though early evidence pointed toward a cotranslational mechanism. Cytoplasmic 80 S ribosomes were coisolated with purified yeast mitochondria (Kellems and Butow, 1972). These ribosomes were tightly bound to mitochondria, and only one-third could be released by incubation at high ionic strength. The remaining two-thirds could only be released when their nascent polypeptide chains were dissociated from the ribosome with puromycin (Kellems *et al.*, 1974), suggesting that the ribosomes were anchored via the newly synthesized nascent polypeptide chain which was presumably undergoing cotranslational (vectorial) transport. Furthermore, the mitochondria-associated ribosomes were enriched in mRNAs coding for mitochondrial proteins. When yeast mitochondria were isolated with their accompanying cytoplasmic ribosomes and placed in a readout system to complete polypeptide chain synthesis, over 80% of the products remained associated with the mitochondria and were imported to a location not accessible to externally added proteases (Ades and Butow, 1980a,b). The

distribution of total message for mitochondrial proteins, however, was not exclusively associated with these mitochondria-bound ribosomes. Although the mRNA from mitochondria-bound ribosomes was enriched for mitochondrial proteins, indicating that the association was specific, not all mitochondrial proteins were preferentially synthesized on them (Suissa and Schatz, 1982). For example, while 60% of the translatable mRNA for F<sub>1</sub> ATPase  $\beta$  subunit or cytochrome *c* peroxidase was associated with mitochondria-bound polysomes, more than 95% of the message for cytochrome oxidase V or VI and porin was associated with free polysomes. In no case was the translatable message exclusively associated with mitochondria-bound polysomes. This suggested that cotranslational import was not necessarily the transport mechanism used by all imported mitochondrial proteins.

Evidence for posttranslational import of mitochondrial proteins came from studies both *in vivo* and *in vitro*:

1. Extramitochondrial pools of a number of mitochondrial proteins have been detected in pulse-labeling experiments *in vivo*. The appearance of label in mitochondrial proteins showed a lag compared to total cellular protein in *Neurospora crassa* (Hallermayer *et al.*, 1977). The labeled mitochondrial proteins first appeared in a cytosolic pool and then in mitochondria. Similarly, in yeast, mitochondrial precursor proteins first appeared in a cytosolic pool and were then subsequently imported into mitochondria and converted to their mature forms (Reid and Schatz, 1982b; Schatz, 1979).

2. Posttranslational import in the absence of protein synthesis has been demonstrated both *in vivo* and *in vitro*. When protein synthesis was blocked with cycloheximide immediately following pulse-labeling *in vivo*, the precursor pool of mitochondrial proteins in the cytosol decreased with concomitant posttranslational uptake by mitochondria and conversion to the mature forms during the subsequent chase (Hallermayer *et al.*, 1977; Schatz, 1979; Reid and Schatz, 1982b; Teintze *et al.*, 1982). Similarly, mitochondrial precursor proteins which were accumulated *in vivo* by growing cells in the presence of CCCP could be subsequently chased into mitochondria by removing the inhibitory effects of CCCP with 2-mercaptoethanol (Reid and Schatz, 1982a,b) or cysteamine (Jaussi *et al.*, 1982). This too was unaffected by the presence of cycloheximide and therefore occurred posttranslationally.

3. Perhaps the most convincing evidence that transport is possible in the absence of protein synthesis comes from *in vitro* studies where translation systems were programmed with poly(A)-containing RNA to synthe-

size precursor proteins. If further translation following synthesis was blocked by the addition of cycloheximide or if ribosomes were removed by centrifugation and the resulting supernatants incubated with isolated mitochondria, the precursor proteins were rapidly imported into mitochondria and processed to their mature form (Harmey *et al.*, 1977; Korb and Neupert, 1978; Maccicchini *et al.*, 1979a; Zimmermann and Neupert, 1980). The same effect is observed regardless of whether a heterologous (i.e., reticulocyte lysate) or homologous (from cell cytosol) system is used. Posttranslational transport has been demonstrated *in vitro* for all imported mitochondrial proteins studied so far and in many cases *in vivo* as well.

In mitochondria, protein transport normally occurs posttranslationally although some cotranslational import (which is clearly not an obligatory process) may occur as a consequence of the amino-terminal targeting prepiece being exposed before complete polypeptide synthesis is finished. The prepiece might then initiate the import process before chain elongation is complete. Whether this actually occurs *in vivo* is not clear since the early experiments with mitochondria-bound ribosomes did not distinguish whether the nascent polypeptide chains were concomitantly transported with translation or transported only after complete synthesis. In any case, the enrichment of mRNAs for mitochondrial proteins in mitochondria-bound ribosomes has provided a useful means for isolating and screening for genes for imported proteins. Clones for 16 different genes of imported yeast mitochondrial proteins were identified by selective hybridization to these enriched mRNAs (Suissa *et al.*, 1984).

### III. TARGETING AND SORTING SEQUENCES

The intracellular sorting of proteins synthesized on cytoplasmic polyosomes is a fairly specific process. The signals which direct these events are contained within the newly synthesized protein itself. In addition, components of the target organelle, such as receptors, recognize these signals and facilitate import and sorting.

#### A. Fusion Proteins

Delineation of the exact regions in precursor proteins which are responsible for mitochondrial targeting and intramitochondrial sorting has been demonstrated by gene fusion experiments in which parts of a mitochon-

drial precursor protein can be attached to a nonmitochondrial "passenger" protein. Generally, three observations have been made: (i) the cleavable amino-terminal prepiece of imported mitochondrial proteins fused to nonmitochondrial proteins [such as mouse dihydrofolate reductase (DHFR) or *Escherichia coli*  $\beta$ -galactosidase] can correctly mediate mitochondrial targeting and frequently intramitochondrial sorting of the passenger protein; (ii) mitochondrial proteins in which the prepiece has been removed cannot be imported into mitochondria; and (iii) distinct regions of the polypeptide chain of proteins which are not proteolytically processed contain the information necessary for targeting and sorting. It has been suggested that some mitochondrial precursor proteins also have carboxy-terminal extensions that are removed during import and maturation, though the significance of these findings is as yet unclear (Okamura *et al.*, 1985; Power *et al.*, 1986; Patterson and Poyton, 1986).

Cytochrome oxidase IV (COX IV) from yeast, an inner membrane protein, is synthesized as a precursor with a 25 amino acid amino-terminal prepiece (Maarse *et al.*, 1984). When progressively truncated parts of the COX IV presequence were fused to DHFR, the first 12 amino acids, but no less, directed DHFR to the mitochondrial matrix both *in vivo* and *in vitro* (Hurt *et al.*, 1984b, 1985a). When the entire 25 amino acid presequence or the first 22 amino acids were fused to DHFR, proteolytic processing by the matrix peptidase also took place, albeit at an alternative site in the latter case. Since the fusions were directed to the matrix instead of the inner membrane, even when the first 53 amino acids of the COX IV precursor were fused to DHFR (Hurt *et al.*, 1984a), the intramitochondrial sorting information must be contained within the mature part of COX IV. Mature COX IV, prepared from either pre-COX IV *in vitro* or with fusions *in vivo*, was neither imported nor bound to mitochondria (Hurt *et al.*, 1984a). In fact, removal of only the first 7 amino acids of the prepiece prevented COX IV import (Hurt *et al.*, 1985b).

Similarly, the targeting information for yeast pre-ATPase  $F_1\beta$ , which contains about a 20 amino acid prepiece and is imported to the matrix, exists within the first 27 amino acids of the precursor protein (Douglas *et al.*, 1984; Emr *et al.*, 1986). In fusion studies, as few as 39 amino acids from the amino terminus of pre- $F_1\beta$  (shorter fusions were not examined) could direct invertase to mitochondria *in vivo*, but 169 amino acids were required to direct  $\beta$ -galactosidase (presumably due to a folding artifact). Internal deletion studies of a fusion between pre- $F_1\beta$  amino acids 1-380 and  $\beta$ -galactosidase narrowed down the portion with the targeting information to the first 27 amino acids of the  $F_1\beta$ . In all cases, however, the importable fusions were misdirected to the inner membrane. Deletion

proteins made from authentic  $F_1\beta$  in which amino acids were removed between residues 10 and 36 of the pre- $F_1\beta$  were fully import competent, while deletions within the first 10 amino acids abolished import (Vassarotti *et al.*, 1987a).

The amino-terminal prepiece of both rat and human ornithine carbamoyltransferase (OTC), which is 32 amino acids long and directs the protein to the matrix, can also target nonmitochondrial passenger proteins to the matrix *in vitro* (Horwich *et al.*, 1985b; Nguyen *et al.*, 1986). In contrast to the case of COX IV, the targeting information does not appear to reside in the very amino terminus of the prepiece since deletion studies in which either the amino or carboxy terminus of the prepiece were removed produced proteins which were still import competent. Instead, the targeting information appears to reside between amino acids 8 and 22 of the 32 amino acid prepiece, while the flanking regions contribute to import efficiency (Horwich *et al.*, 1986). The shortest targeting sequence identified to date is from the prepiece of 5-aminolevulinate synthase, in which the amino-terminal 9 amino acids fused to  $\beta$ -galactosidase correctly directs the fusion protein to the mitochondrial matrix *in vivo*, though with low efficiency (Keng *et al.*, 1986).

Proteins which do not contain removable prepieces also contain specific targeting information. In yeast ADP/ATP carrier this is contained within the first 115 amino-terminal amino acids but has not been further resolved (Adrian *et al.*, 1986). Since the ADP/ATP carrier is a tripartite protein having three segments (each of approximately 100 amino acids) which have a high degree of homology (Saraste and Walker, 1982), then similar targeting ability might also exist in the other two segments of the protein. [Interestingly, the bovine phosphate carrier protein, which has a high degree of structural homology with the ADP/ATP carrier and would presumably follow a similar import pathway, is synthesized as a precursor with a 49 amino acid amino-terminal extension (Runswick *et al.*, 1987)]. In the 70 kDa outer membrane protein from yeast, the targeting and sorting functions are contained in the first 41 amino-terminal amino acids. Deletion and fusion studies have identified two critical regions: amino acids 1 through 21 are required for mitochondrial targeting while the overlapping amino acid sequence 10 through 37 is necessary for sorting via membrane anchoring (Riezman *et al.*, 1983c; Hase *et al.*, 1984, 1986). As for proteins containing removable prepieces, the information exists in the amino-terminal end of the protein. In fact, the amino-terminal 12 amino acids of the 70 kDa protein fused to mature COX IV could target the fusion protein to mitochondria and restore cytochrome oxidase function in COX IV-deficient mutants *in vivo* (Hurt *et al.*, 1985b).

That the amino-terminal prepiece carries specific mitochondrial targeting information is confirmed by comparing differences in alcohol dehydrogenase (ADH) isozymes which have different subcellular locations. ADH I and II are located in the cytoplasm while ADH III is a mitochondrial protein. They are 80–90% identical in sequence except for a 27 amino acid prepiece in ADH III. If the presequence of ADH III was removed it could not be imported into mitochondria. If the ADH III prepiece was fused to cytosolic ADH II, then the fusion protein was imported into the mitochondrial matrix. Therefore, ADH II is a cytosolic protein since it lacks an amino-terminal targeting sequence while ADH III is a mitochondrial protein since it contains the targeting sequence (van Loon and Young, 1986).

The mitochondrial targeting function of amino-terminal extensions has also been suggested by studies of other proteins in which isozymes having different subcellular locations are encoded by the same gene. For example, the gene encoding yeast histidyl-tRNA synthase has two in-frame translation starts, both of which are expressed (Natsoulis *et al.*, 1986). Mutations destroying the first start codon resulted in a respiratory deficient ( $Pet^-$ ) phenotype without affecting the cytoplasmic isozyme suggesting that the longer mRNA encodes the mitochondrial isozyme while the shorter message encodes the cytoplasmic form. Similarly, the yeast 2-isopropylmalate synthase gene contains multiple in-frame transcription start sites (Beltzer *et al.*, 1986) which produce two related proteins of different sizes in cell-free translation mixtures (Hampsey *et al.*, 1983). Only the larger of these two proteins was imported into mitochondria, suggesting that selection of the appropriate transcription and translation start sites controls the subcellular location of the protein and that mitochondrial targeting information is contained in the amino terminus of the larger precursor protein. This is also the case for a 20 kDa protein from *Neurospora crassa* (M. Tropschug, H. Köhler, R. A. Stuart, and W. Neupert, in preparation). A single gene encodes the mature-size cytosolic form and a larger precursor (24 kDa), which is imported into mitochondria. During import, the amino-terminal extension is removed in two proteolytic steps.

Mitochondrial prepieces appear to be able to direct almost any passenger protein into mitochondria. For example, in addition to fusions with DHFR and  $\beta$ -galactosidase, it has been demonstrated that a mitochondrial presequence (in this case from COX IV) can direct a chloroplast-encoded protein (ribulose-1,5-bisphosphate carboxylase, large subunit) into mitochondria (Hurt *et al.*, 1986b) and that ATPase subunit VIII, normally a mitochondrial gene product, can also be imported back into

mitochondria when fused to a mitochondrial-targeting sequence (Gearing and Nagley, 1986). In the latter case, the 66 amino acid prepiece of ATPase subunit IX could mediate import of ATPase VIII, while the shorter 40 amino acid COX VI leader could not. It is clear then that targeting information itself resides in the amino-terminal extension of most precursor proteins. The efficiency of import with a given prepiece, however, is significantly affected by the passenger protein (van Steeg *et al.*, 1986).

## B. Properties of Prepierce Sequences

The prepiece sequences for a number of imported mitochondrial proteins have now been determined (Table I). They vary in length between 20 and 80 amino acids. Although the prepieces do not share extensive sequence homology (except perhaps between equivalent proteins in different organisms), they do have several similar characteristics including the following: (i) a high content of positively charged basic amino acids (particularly arginine) which are distributed somewhat randomly throughout the prepiece; (ii) an absence or near absence of negatively charged acidic amino acid residues; (iii) a high content of hydroxylated amino acids (particularly serine); and (iv) a propensity to form amphiphilic  $\alpha$ -helical structures. Only a few exceptions exist, the most striking of which is the amino-terminal sequence of the 17 kDa subunit IV of yeast *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex which contains an extremely high content of acidic amino acids (van Loon *et al.*, 1984); however, import of this protein into mitochondria has not been examined. Another deviation from these general properties occurs in human OTC, which, unlike its counterpart in rat, contains no hydroxylated amino acids. The placement of positively charged amino acids is well conserved between human and rat OTC but the hydroxylated amino acids in rat OTC have been replaced in human OTC by asparagine (instead of threonine) and phenylalanine (instead of serine).

How these amino-terminal prepieces direct proteins to mitochondria and how they facilitate transport across membranes is not entirely clear. One possibility is that they are recognized by specific receptors on the mitochondrial surface. Another is that, because of their amphiphilic helical nature, they can penetrate lipid bilayers. Finally, because they are positively charged, they may be electrophoretically drawn toward the mitochondrial matrix by the potential across the inner membrane (inside negative). It is possible that all of these events are involved. For example, a membrane potential is necessary for the import of all proteins which must be directed to the inner membrane or matrix. Similarly, if positively charged amino acids in the prepiece are replaced by uncharged amino

acids, then import is abolished (Horwich *et al.*, 1985a). Specific amino acids, and not just net positive charge, also appear to be important. In human OTC, arginine 23 of the 32 amino acid prepiece is critical for both import and proteolytic processing; however, when it is replaced by an amino acid supporting  $\alpha$ -helical structure, the import function is conserved (Horwich *et al.*, 1986).

The ability to form amphiphilic helical structures may be a critical feature of presequences. In a theoretical analysis of many mitochondrial presequences, von Heijne identified regions which can be folded into helices with high hydrophobic moment (von Heijne, 1986a). The segments of highest hydrophobic moment correlated very well with the critical regions identified by fusion studies for yeast COX IV and 70 kDa protein, and human OTC (see Table I). In another study, removal of the basic amphipathic  $\alpha$ -helix of the ATPase  $F_1\beta$  prepiece prevented import into mitochondria (Vassarotti *et al.*, 1987b). When mutations were selected that restored the correct *in vivo* localization of ATPase  $F_1\beta$ , it was found that these modifications specifically replaced acidic amino acids at the amino-terminus with basic or neutral amino acids that support amphipathic helix formation.

Some of the physical properties of prepieces have been examined with synthetic prepiece peptides. Synthetic peptides of the COX IV prepiece are soluble in aqueous solutions but were able to penetrate phospholipid monolayers or disrupt liposomes having a diffusion potential negative inside but not of the opposite polarity (Roise *et al.*, 1986). A synthetic peptide equivalent to the first 27 amino acids of pre-OTC assumed an amphiphilic helical conformation that was induced by the presence of anionic phospholipids and could perturb the bilayer of synthetic liposomes (Epand *et al.*, 1986). Synthetic prepiece peptides dissipated the membrane potential in isolated mitochondria (Ito *et al.*, 1985; Gillespie *et al.*, 1985; Roise *et al.*, 1986); however, in the presence of reticulocyte this did not appear to occur (Gillespie *et al.*, 1985). In this case, a synthetic peptide of amino acids 1–27 of the rat OTC prepiece completely blocked the import of pre-OTC, while amino acids 16–27 did not. The peptide (1–27) also blocked the import of pre-malate dehydrogenase (a matrix protein) and pre-thermogenin (uncoupling protein of the inner membrane), suggesting common components are shared in the import pathway of these proteins.

Artificial presequences, encoded by synthetic oligonucleotides, that were fused to the mature part of COX IV were able to mediate import into mitochondria both *in vitro* and *in vivo* if the balance of basic, hydrophobic and hydroxylated amino acids was similar to that of authentic presequences (Allison and Schatz, 1986). In all cases, the import-competent extensions were surface active, indicating that targeting may not depend



TABLE I (continued)

Sequence*	Notes†
<b>OTHER SEQUENCES OF INTEREST</b>	
31	(k)
<pre>       + + + + + MAAVTAKSSVSAAVARPARSSVRFMAALKPAVKAAPVAAPAQANQMMVWTPVNNK...       + + + + + </pre>	
<pre>       + + + + + MDMLELVGEYWEQLKITVVPVVAEAEDDDNEQHEEKAAGEEKEEENGDE...       + + + + + </pre>	
<pre>       + + + + + MPQSFTSTARICDYILKSPVLSKLCVPVANQFINLAGYKKLGLKFPDDLIA...       + + + + + </pre>	
<pre>       + + + + + MKIQLVRWHCNRNALWNRAFYSTRKATKNASSATPATMTSMVSRQDLFM...       + + + + + </pre>	
<pre>       + + + + + MSNKQAVLKLISKRWISTVQRADFKLNSEALHSNATVFSMIOPTGCFHLG...       + + + + + </pre>	
<pre>       + + + + + MLSRSLNKVVTSIKSSSIRMSATAAATSAPTANAANALKASKAPKKGK...       + + + + + </pre>	
<pre>       + + + + + MVKESI1ALAEHAASRASRVI PPVKLAYKNMLKDPSSKYKPFNAPKLSNR...       + + + + + </pre>	(l)
<pre>       + + + + + MIVLVAPSGATQLYFHLLRKS PHNRLVSHQTRRHLMGFVRNALQ...DPPP...       + + + + + </pre>	
<pre>       + + + + + MVNWQTLFMVSLRRQSSSRVRYKFNMENITHQVFPKCKQAFKKTNLSYE...       + + + + + </pre>	
<pre>       + + + + + MSSSQVVRDSAKKLVNLLKYPKDRITHHLVSRFDVQIARFRRVAGLPNVD...       + + + + + </pre>	

\* The amino-terminal prepiece sequences of imported mitochondrial precursor proteins are listed (by the single letter amino acid code) in groups according to the intramitochondrial location of the mature protein. Above the primary sequence, basic (lysine and arginine), acidic (aspartate and glutamate), and hydroxylated amino acids (serine and threonine) are identified (+, -, and ·, respectively). Proteolytic cleavage sites which yield intermediate or mature proteins are indicated by an arrow or by a bracket above the sequence where only the general region of proteolytic processing is known (i.e., based on apparent molecular weight differences between precursor and intermediate or mature proteins). The segment of the prepiece identified by von Heijne (1986a) as having the highest hydrophobic moment (18 residue window, Eisenberg *et al.*, 1984) when plotted in a helical wheel projection (Schiffer and Edmundson, 1967) is indicated by a box. Proteins: (1) 70 kDa protein (yeast), Hase *et al.* (1983); (2) cytochrome c peroxidase (yeast), Kaput *et al.* (1982), Reid *et al.* (1982); (3) cytochrome b<sub>2</sub> (yeast), Guiard (1985), Gasser *et al.* (1982b); (4) Rieske Fe/S of bc<sub>1</sub> complex (*N. crassa*), Harnisch *et al.* (1985), Hartl *et al.* (1986); (5) cytochrome c<sub>1</sub> (yeast), Sadler *et al.* (1984), Gasser *et al.* (1982b); (6) cytochrome oxidase V (yeast), Koerner *et al.* (1985); (7) cytochrome oxidase V (*N. crassa*), Sachs *et al.* (1986); (8) cytochrome oxidase IV (bovine), Lomax *et al.* (1984); (9) cytochrome P-450 (SCC) (bovine), Morohashi *et al.* (1984); (10) cytochrome oxidase VI (yeast), Wright *et al.* (1984); (11) ATPase IX (*N. crassa*), Viebrock *et al.* (1982), Schmidt *et al.* (1984); (12) ATPase IX-P1 (bovine), Gay and Walker (1985); (13) ATPase IX-P2 (bovine), Gay and Walker (1985); (14) cytochrome oxidase IV (yeast), Maarse *et al.* (1984); (15) citrate synthase (yeast), Suissa *et al.* (1984); (16) ornithine aminotransferase (rat), Mueckler and Pitot (1985), Simmaco *et al.* (1986); (17) aspartate aminotransferase (chicken), Jaussi *et al.* (1985); (18) aspartate aminotransferase (porcine), Joh *et al.* (1985); (19) Mn-superoxide dismutase (yeast), Marres *et al.* (1985); (20) ATPase F, δ subunit (*N. crassa*), Kruse and Sebald (1984); (21) 5-aminolevulinate synthase (yeast), Keng *et al.* (1986), Urban-Grimal *et al.* (1986); (22) alcohol dehydrogenase iso-III (yeast), Young and Pilgrim (1985); (23) ornithine carbamoyltransferase (human), Horwich *et al.* (1984); (24) ornithine carbamoyltransferase (rat), McIntyre *et al.* (1984), Takiguchi *et al.* (1984), Kraus *et al.* (1985); (25) mEF-Tu (yeast), Nagata *et al.* (1983); (26) carbamoyl-phosphate synthase I (rat), Nyunoya *et al.* (1985); (27) ATPase F<sub>1</sub>β subunit (yeast), Takeda *et al.* (1985); (28) ATPase F<sub>1</sub>β (*Nicotiana plumbaginifolia*), Boutry and Chua (1985), Kobayashi *et al.* (1986); (29)

on specific amino acid sequences but rather on the overall composition of the prepiece and its amphipathic nature. Sequences with these characteristics may reside at the amino-terminus of mitochondrial precursor proteins, where they are exposed and can be active, but they also appear to exist within nonmitochondrial proteins, although they are apparently masked such that they do not normally direct these proteins to mitochondria (Hurt and Schatz, 1987).

### C. The Stop Transport Model

Based on the sequence characteristics of mitochondrial precursor proteins, Hurt and van Loon (1986) proposed a model for intracellular target-

---

ATPase  $F_1\beta$  (human), Ohta and Kagawa (1986); (30) adrenodoxin (bovine), Okamura *et al.* (1985); (31) ribulose-1,5-bisphosphate carboxylase small subunit (*Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*), Schmidt *et al.* (1979), Hurt *et al.* (1986a); (32) subunit VI of  $bc_1$  complex (yeast), van Loon *et al.* (1984); (33) 14 kDa subunit of  $bc_1$  complex (yeast), De Haan *et al.* (1984); (34) threonyl-tRNA synthase (yeast), Pape *et al.* (1985); (35) tryptophanyl-tRNA synthase (yeast), Myers and Tzagoloff (1985); (36) histidyl-tRNA synthase (yeast), Natsoulis *et al.* (1986); (37) 2-isopropylmalate synthase (yeast), Beltzer *et al.* (1986); (38) MSS51 (COX I pre-mRNA maturase, yeast), Faye and Simon (1983); (39) CBP2 (cytochrome *b* pre-mRNA maturase, yeast), McGraw and Tzagoloff (1983); (40) CBP6 (yeast), Dieckmann and Tzagoloff (1985).

† Notes: (a) Not an actual prepiece (i.e., not proteolytically removed) but amino terminus is able to specifically target  $\beta$ -galactosidase to mitochondria (Hase *et al.*, 1984, 1986). (b) Precursors are processed in two proteolytic steps. This has not yet been demonstrated for bovine ATPase IX (P1 or P2) but it may occur in two steps like *N. crassa* ATPase IX. (c) Bovine COX IV is equivalent to COX V in yeast or *N. crassa* (Gregor and Tsugita, 1982). (d) Possible cleavage site based on homology with *N. crassa* ATPase IX processing sites. Grouped with matrix proteins since it is probably imported as a matrix protein and then assembled into ATPase. (e) Possible cleavage site based on alignment with cytosolic ADH II. (f) Possible cleavage site based on alignment with bacterial mature sequence. (g) An alternate region with similar hydrophobic moment exists between residues 22 and 39. (h) ATPase  $F_1\beta$  (a subunit of ATPase at the inner face of the inner membrane) is grouped with matrix proteins since it is probably imported as a matrix protein and then assembled into ATPase. (i) Possible cleavage site based on homology with amino terminus of mature  $F_1\beta$  from *Ipomoea batatas* (Kobayashi *et al.*, 1986). (j) Possible cleavage site based on homology with bovine mature sequence. (k) The presequence of chloroplast RuBPCase (31) is presented since the first 35 amino-terminal amino acids can direct DHFR or mature COX IV to mitochondria (Hurt *et al.*, 1986). The first 50 amino acids of the 17K subunit VI of the  $bc_1$  complex (32; determined from the nuclear gene sequence)—which contains an unusually high content of acidic amino acids—are presented, though import has not been examined. Sequences 33–40 are amino-terminal sequences (determined from the nuclear gene sequence) for putative mitochondrial proteins or proteins for which import into mitochondria has not been characterized. The first 50 amino acids from the presumed start site are presented. (l) Apparently imported into mitochondrial matrix without proteolytic processing (Gasser *et al.*, 1982a; Hampsey *et al.*, 1983).

ing and intramitochondrial sorting of imported mitochondrial proteins. In this model, mitochondrial presequences (or amino-terminal sequences in noncleavable proteins) can be divided into distinct domains: (1) matrix targeting domains; (2) stop transport domains; and (3) proteolytic cleavage sites. The presence or absence and arrangement of these domains determines the targeting and sorting of the accompanying mature piece of the protein. The matrix targeting domain (the amino-terminal positively charged region of the prepiece) directs the attached protein to mitochondria and mediates its transfer across both mitochondrial membranes to the matrix. If this domain is followed by a stop transport domain (a long uninterrupted sequence of uncharged amino acids capable of forming a transmembrane anchor), then the transfer of the protein is halted at either the outer or inner membrane, depending on subtle differences in the size and strength of the stop transport region. Further sorting or simply removal of the prepiece can then occur by proteolytic processing.

For example, in this model ADH III is a matrix protein because it contains the amino-terminal matrix targeting domain but no subsequent stop transport sequence. Inner membrane proteins also contain the matrix targeting domain but are halted at the inner membrane because of stop transfer domains within the mature part of the sequence. The matrix targeting sequence is then removed by proteolytic processing to prevent further import. For intermembrane space proteins, such as cytochrome  $b_2$ , the stop transport domain is in the prepiece so that when transport is halted at the inner membrane and proteolytic cleavage occurs at the outer face of the inner membrane the mature part of the protein is released into the intermembrane space. Cytochrome  $c_1$  is proposed to follow a similar mechanism but remains associated with the inner membrane because of a carboxy-terminal anchor. Indeed, when the first 64 amino acids of cytochrome  $c_1$  (containing the entire 61 amino acid presequence) was fused to DHFR, the fusion protein was directed to the inner membrane and DHFR was released into the intermembrane space following processing (van Loon *et al.*, 1986). Identical results were observed when the cytochrome  $c_1$  prepiece was fused to the mature part of COX IV (van Loon *et al.*, 1987). Outer membrane proteins are simply halted at the outer membrane by a stop transport domain with presumably different characteristics from the inner membrane stop transport region.

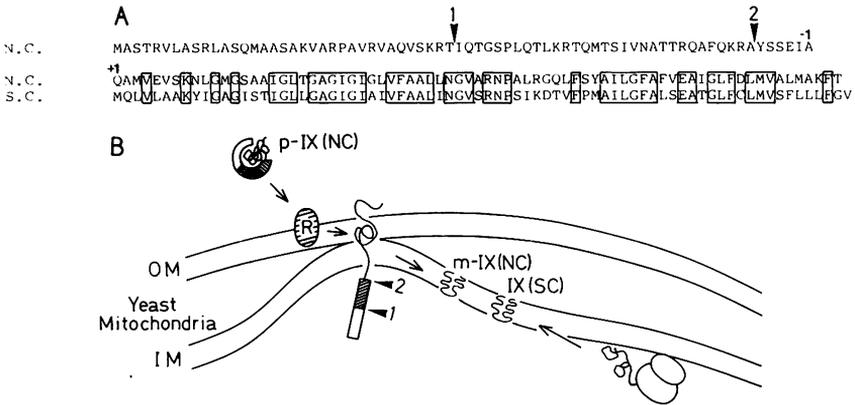
The stop transport model accounts for the intramitochondrial sorting of many imported proteins. For the most part, it assumes a relatively simple linear arrangement of targeting and sorting domains, which may not be the case for all proteins. It does not, however, account for the import mechanism of intermembrane space proteins which do not contain presequences, such as cytochrome  $c$  or adenylate kinase. Other movements

may also be possible which the data supporting the stop-transport model cannot yet exclude. For example, the Fe/S protein of the *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex, which like cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> is also synthesized with a long prepiece (that is processed in two steps), is fully transported into the matrix, where it is processed by the matrix peptidase, and is then redirected back to the intermembrane space (Hartl *et al.*, 1986; see Section XIB). In *Neurospora crassa*, cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> follows a similar transport pathway through the matrix (F.-U. Hartl, J. Ostermann, and W. Neupert, in preparation). In yeast, however, the imported cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> was never found on the matrix side of the inner membrane (van Loon and Schatz, 1987).

#### D. Heterologous Import

The precursor proteins and import machinery of mitochondria from different organisms share many common features. This can be demonstrated in heterologous import experiments in which the mitochondrial precursor protein from one organism can be imported into the mitochondria of another. For example, the Fe/S protein from *Neurospora crassa* *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex could be imported into yeast mitochondria (Teintze *et al.*, 1982), and, similarly, either ADP/ATP carrier or ATPase subunit IX could be imported into rat liver mitochondria (Schleyer *et al.*, 1982). This is not at all surprising since conservation of complicated import machinery is likely to be high during evolution. What is interesting, however, is that the precursor to *N. crassa* ATPase subunit IX could be imported into yeast mitochondria and be correctly processed (Schmidt *et al.*, 1983a; Fig. 1). In *Neurospora*, ATPase IX is a nuclear gene product which is synthesized on cytoplasmic polysomes (Jackl and Sebald, 1975; van den Boogaart *et al.*, 1982b) while in yeast it is coded for by mitochondrial DNA and synthesized inside the mitochondrion (Tzagoloff and Meagher, 1972; Macino and Tzagoloff, 1979; Hensgens *et al.*, 1979). The mature proteins are similar, and their sequences are 53% homologous in overlapping regions; however, the *Neurospora* pre-ATPase IX, which must be imported from the cytosol, contains a long 66 amino acid amino-terminal prepiece which presumably directs it to the mitochondrial inner membrane. A similar prepiece is absent in the yeast mitochondrial gene product.

Heterologous import has also been demonstrated between different subcellular organelles. When the prepiece (transit peptide) of chloroplast ribulose-1,5-bisphosphate carboxylase (small subunit) was fused to either DHFR or the mature part of cytochrome oxidase IV, the resulting fusion proteins were imported into mitochondria *in vivo*, albeit with lower efficiency than with authentic mitochondrial prepieces. In the latter case, the fusion protein could restore cytochrome oxidase activity *in vivo* when



**Fig. 1.** *Neurospora crassa* pre-ATPase subunit IX is imported into yeast mitochondria. (A) Comparison of amino acid sequences of ATPase IX from *N. crassa* (N.C.) and *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (S.C.) beginning with the amino terminus. The two sites of proteolytic processing of the *N. crassa* ATPase IX prepiece are indicated by arrows. Identical amino acid residues are indicated by boxes. (See text for references.) (B) *Neurospora crassa* ATPase IX is a nuclear gene product synthesized in the cytosol with a long prepiece. It can be imported into and processed by yeast mitochondria (*in vitro*) where ATPase IX is a mitochondrial gene product. Left: Sequence of events in the heterologous import of *N. crassa* ATPase IX. Right: Synthesis of yeast ATPase IX on membrane-bound mitochondrial ribosomes and insertion into the inner membrane. OM, Outer membrane; IM, inner membrane; R, receptor; p, precursor; m, mature.

used to transform a COX IV-deficient mutant of yeast (Hurt *et al.*, 1986a,b). When compared to mitochondrial prepiece sequences, the chloroplast transit peptide shares many common features (e.g., high content of basic and hydroxylated amino acids with no acidic amino acids; Table I). What subtle differences exist in the targeting prepieces that correctly direct proteins to either chloroplasts or mitochondria in photosynthetic cells are unknown.

**IV. RECEPTORS**

While much information is obviously contained within specific regions of mitochondrial precursor proteins, there must exist complementary structures within mitochondria themselves to decode and process it. One obvious possibility is that receptors are involved in the initial recognition of proteins imported from the cytosol.

Proteinaceous components on the outer surface of mitochondrial membranes were first demonstrated by shaving isolated mitochondria with low concentrations of protease which did not penetrate or destroy the outer

membrane (Gasser *et al.*, 1982a; Zwizinski *et al.*, 1984; Pfaller and Neupert, 1987). Following this treatment, the specific binding of precursor proteins to the outer membrane was blocked and import was abolished.

The binding of precursor proteins to mitochondria is independent of import and precedes all other events in the import pathway. For example, mature outer membrane porin is in a location which is protected from externally added proteases. If the insertion of precursor porin into the lipid bilayer of the outer membrane was inhibited by importing at 0°C, the binding of the protein to mitochondria was unaffected and it remained in a protease-susceptible location at the outer face of the outer membrane. When mitochondria containing the bound porin were reisolated and warmed to 25°C, the protein was subsequently imported from its receptor sites to the protease-protected location (Freitag *et al.*, 1982). Similarly, the import of cytochrome *c* could be blocked with the heme analog deuterohemin which prevents covalent attachment of heme to the precursor apocytochrome *c* and subsequent translocation across the outer membrane. Under these conditions, apocytochrome *c* could still bind to mitochondria independently of import. When the inhibition by deuterohemin was reversed by adding excess amounts of hemin, cytochrome *c* was subsequently imported from its receptor sites into the intermembrane space (Hennig and Neupert, 1981).

Proteins such as the ADP/ATP carrier, which require a membrane potential for import, could be stalled at their receptor sites by disrupting the potential with CCCP. On reestablishing the membrane potential, the bound precursor could be imported (Zwizinski *et al.*, 1983; Pfanner and Neupert, 1985). In these cases, however, the binding to deenergized mitochondria was slow, though clearly independent of a membrane potential. Binding of pre-ATPase  $F_1\beta$  to deenergized mitochondria did not occur at all (Zwizinski *et al.*, 1984), though for unknown reasons. The binding of membrane potential-dependent proteins to deenergized mitochondria may be poor because of the low capacity of specific sites which may be occupied by precursors with higher affinity.

Receptors for imported mitochondrial proteins are specific in many regards as was demonstrated by the receptors for precursors to cytochrome  $b_2$  and citrate synthase in yeast (Riezman *et al.*, 1983b). First, binding was specific to the outer mitochondrial membrane. These precursor proteins were able to bind to whole mitochondria or to isolated outer membrane vesicles (Riezman *et al.*, 1983a) but not to inner membrane preparations. Binding was also specific for precursor proteins. When the partially processed intermediate form of the cytochrome  $b_2$  precursor was generated by treatment with an extract of the mitochondrial matrix (con-

taining the processing peptidase), the intermediate size cytochrome  $b_2$  did not bind to mitochondria. Similarly, binding of the mature form did not occur either. The same observation has been made with cytochrome  $c$  where mature holocytochrome  $c$  did not recognize the binding sites in *Neurospora* mitochondria (Hennig *et al.*, 1983) and even large excesses could not displace prebound apocytochrome  $c$  (H. Köhler and W. Neupert, unpublished). Last, binding was specific for mitochondrial proteins. For example, the binding of cytosolic hexokinase and glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase to whole yeast mitochondria or isolated outer membrane vesicles was negligible (Riezman *et al.*, 1983b).

How many different receptors exist to mediate the recognition and binding of imported mitochondrial proteins? It is clear from the large number of mitochondrial proteins and the limited number associated with the outer membrane that it would be impossible, if not just simply impractical, for a different receptor to exist for each protein. Nevertheless, experiments have shown that many mitochondrial proteins do not share common binding sites so that a single receptor for all imported proteins is not the case either. For example, the binding of porin to yeast mitochondria was not affected when the mitochondria were pretreated with low concentrations of trypsin that were sufficient to abolish the binding of  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  subunit and cytochrome  $b_2$  (Gasser and Schatz, 1983). This suggests that they are bound by different receptors having different trypsin sensitivities. Similarly, shaving *Neurospora* mitochondria with elastase inhibited the binding and import of ADP/ATP carrier and porin but had no effect on ATPase  $F_1\beta$  (Zwizinski *et al.*, 1984).

By this criterion it is difficult to assign possible common binding sites for the few mitochondrial proteins that have been studied to date. In addition, proper competition studies are limited by the difficulties of preparing sufficient amounts of mitochondrial precursor proteins. In three cases this has been overcome: (1) apocytochrome  $c$ , the precursor to holocytochrome  $c$ , can be prepared by chemical cleavage of the heme group and renaturation of the protein by dialysis from urea (Ambler and Wynn, 1973); (2) a water-soluble form of porin can be made by subjecting isolated porin to acid precipitation and then resolubilizing the protein at alkaline pH in the absence of detergent (Pfaller *et al.*, 1985); and (3) the precursor to  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  subunit can be accumulated then purified from yeast  $rho^-$  mutants grown in the presence of CCCP (Ohta and Schatz, 1984). In all three cases, the resulting precursor proteins were import competent and retained characteristics of their precursors synthesized in cell-free systems. Apocytochrome  $c$  does not compete for the binding of any mitochondrial proteins tested so far, including cytochrome  $c_1$ , the Fe/S protein of  $bc_1$  complex, ATPase  $F_1\beta$ , ATPase IX, or ADP/ATP carrier

(Zimmermann *et al.*, 1981; Teintze *et al.*, 1982). It appears to have a unique receptor. Porin, however, is able to compete for the binding and import of the ADP/ATP carrier, suggesting a common receptor (Pfaller and Neupert, 1987). Binding competition has not yet been examined using the ATPase  $F_1\beta$  precursor purified from yeast.

The binding of cytochrome *c* to *Neurospora* mitochondria is the best characterized of imported mitochondrial proteins so far. When radiolabeled apocytochrome *c* was bound to mitochondria in the presence of deuteriohematin (to prevent subsequent import), it could be completely displaced by adding unlabeled apocytochrome *c* but not holocytochrome *c* (Hennig *et al.*, 1983). Apocytochrome *c* from different species could also displace the precursor protein to varying degrees. Titration of the binding sites on mitochondria by Scatchard analysis indicated that there were 90 pmol of high affinity binding sites for apocytochrome *c* per milligram of mitochondrial protein. These sites had an association constant ( $K_a$ ) of  $2.2 \times 10^7 M^{-1}$  (Table II).

When mitochondria were solubilized with octyl glucoside and the resulting extract was reconstituted into liposomes, the high affinity binding sites were also reconstituted (Köhler *et al.*, 1987). Using this procedure to identify high affinity binding for apocytochrome *c*, a putative receptor protein was identified and purified to homogeneity. The protein, when reconstituted into liposomes, bound apocytochrome *c* with similar affinity compared to whole mitochondria. In addition, the purified protein could compete with mitochondria for the binding of apocytochrome *c*. The unusual feature of the apocytochrome *c* binding protein, however, is that it is a soluble protein of the intermembrane space. This explains why more than a 10-fold higher concentration of proteases are required to abolish apocytochrome *c* binding to mitochondria compared to other imported proteins. Although the binding of apocytochrome *c* to the protein meets all criteria for specific interaction of a protein with a receptor—namely, (i)

TABLE II

Mitochondrial Receptors for Imported Precursor Proteins

Precursor protein	Number of binding sites (pmol/mg mitochondrial protein)	Association constant ( $K_a$ )	Reference
Apocytochrome <i>c</i>	90	$2.2 \times 10^7 M^{-1}$	Hennig <i>et al.</i> (1983)
Porin	5–10	$2 \times 10^8 M^{-1}$	Pfaller <i>et al.</i> (1985, 1987)
ADP/ATP carrier	1.7	$1.1 \times 10^9 M^{-1}$	Schmidt <i>et al.</i> (1985)

rapid and reversible binding, (ii) saturable and limited in number, and (iii) specificity—the location in the intermembrane space is unexpected. Cytochrome *c* appears to have an unusual import pathway which is not representative of the mechanism for other imported proteins. Apocytochrome *c* is able to spontaneously insert into lipid bilayers in a nonspecific manner with low affinity (Rietveld *et al.*, 1983, 1985, 1986a,b; Rietveld and Kruijff, 1984; Dumont and Richards, 1984). A possible explanation of the binding protein's location is that it recognizes the partially inserted apocytochrome *c* and then binds it from the inner face of the outer membrane, perhaps to mediate exposure of the cysteine sulfhydryl groups to the heme attaching enzyme. The apocytochrome *c* binding protein and the heme attaching enzyme are distinct proteins (Nicholson *et al.*, 1987).

The high affinity binding of porin to mitochondria was sensitive to treatment of whole mitochondria with very low concentrations of trypsin, indicating that the receptor is exposed to the outer surface of the outer membrane (Pfaller and Neupert, 1987). As for cytochrome *c*, the high affinity binding sites for porin could be solubilized with detergent and reconstituted into liposomes. Using this approach, it should be possible to purify the porin receptor.

The identification of putative receptor proteins mediating import into mitochondria has also been successful using other methods. For example, antibodies raised against the total outer mitochondrial membrane of yeast blocked the import of the preCOX IV-DHFR fusion protein (Ohba and Schatz, 1987a). Antibodies raised against a 45 kDa outer membrane protein also blocked import while sera against other outer membrane proteins did not. The Fab fragments of the anti-45 kDa antibodies alone also blocked import. In another study, a 30 kDa protein from the outer membrane of rat mitochondria was specifically cross-linked to the synthetic prepiece (amino acids 1–27) of pre-OTC (Gillespie, 1987). Mild pretreatment of mitochondria with trypsin reduced both cross-linking of the prepiece peptide to the 30 kDa protein and the import of pre-OTC into mitochondria.

## V. ENERGY REQUIREMENTS

Precursor proteins bind to mitochondria independently of other events in the import pathway; however, subsequent translocation into the mitochondrion is dependent on energy in most cases. Generally, energy is required for (i) all proteins having an amino-terminal extension, (ii) all proteins which are inserted into or translocated across the inner membrane, and (iii) only for import to the first processing stage for those

proteins which are proteolytically processed in two steps. Where import requires energy, it is needed in the form of an energized inner membrane, specifically, the membrane potential component ( $\Delta\psi$ ) of the total protonmotive force ( $\Delta p$ ).

The primary energy source required for import was first thought to be ATP (Nelson and Schatz, 1979). It was later shown, however, that an energized inner membrane was the necessary energy form. Even a low potential of 20–40 mV, about one-tenth the normal value of 230 mV (Mitchell and Moyle, 1969), can drive the import of mitochondrial proteins (Pfanner and Neupert, 1985).

The requirement for an electrochemical potential and not ATP as the immediate energy source was clearly demonstrated *in vitro* in a series of experiments by Schleyer *et al.*, (1982) in which high intramitochondrial ATP plus a dissipated membrane potential versus low ATP plus a normal membrane potential were compared in *Neurospora crassa* mitochondria. In the first case (high ATP/no membrane potential), the membrane potential was dissipated by the protonophore CCCP, and intramitochondrial ATP was elevated via the ADP/ATP carrier by adding ATP externally. Oligomycin was added to inhibit the  $F_0F_1$  ATPase and prevent the hydrolysis of ATP which would generate a small potential. Under these conditions, high internal concentrations of ATP in the absence of an energized inner membrane could not drive import. In the opposite case (low ATP/normal membrane potential), intramitochondrial ATP was depleted by preincubating mitochondria in the presence of oligomycin (to inhibit the membrane potential-driven synthesis of ATP) and carboxyatractyloside (to block the ADP/ATP carrier and prevent the translocation of external ATP into mitochondria). Under these circumstances, the electrochemical potential in the absence of ATP was sufficient to power import. In yeast mitochondria, import was blocked when the membrane potential was dissipated with CCCP but not when ATP synthesis was inhibited by oligomycin (Gasser *et al.*, 1982a). Furthermore, ATP-supported import in cyanide-inhibited mitochondria was blocked by either carboxyatractyloside (so ATP could not enter the matrix) or oligomycin (which would prevent ATP hydrolysis), demonstrating that ATP-stimulated import was a consequence of the small electrochemical gradient generated by the hydrolysis of ATP by the  $F_0F_1$  ATPase.

The electrochemical potential (or total protonmotive force)  $\Delta p$  is the sum of the membrane potential ( $\Delta\psi$ ) from the separation of charged species across the inner membrane and the force exerted by the pH gradient ( $\Delta pH$ ) ( $\Delta p = \Delta\psi - Z \Delta pH$ ). It is the membrane potential component of the total protonmotive force which is responsible for powering import. This was first suggested by experiments where the ionophore nigericin, which

exchanges  $K^+$  for  $H^+$  in a stoichiometric way across the inner membrane, did not affect the import of ADP/ATP carrier or ATPase IX into *Neurospora* mitochondria (Schleyer *et al.*, 1982). Since nigericin leads to the breakdown of the proton gradient without affecting the membrane potential, it is the latter which drives import of precursor proteins. This was substantiated in experiments where the physiological membrane potential was inhibited by antimycin A/oligomycin and then a valinomycin-induced potassium diffusion potential could drive the import of the ADP/ATP carrier into *Neurospora* mitochondria (Pfanner and Neupert, 1985). This import was not abolished by protonophores like CCCP which dissipate the proton gradient and, in the absence of a  $K^+$  diffusion potential, would normally dissipate the accompanying membrane potential. Furthermore, the establishment of a  $\Delta pH$  did not power import. The importance of the membrane potential component of the total protonmotive force is not surprising since  $\Delta pH$  makes only a relatively small contribution to  $\Delta p$  under physiological conditions.

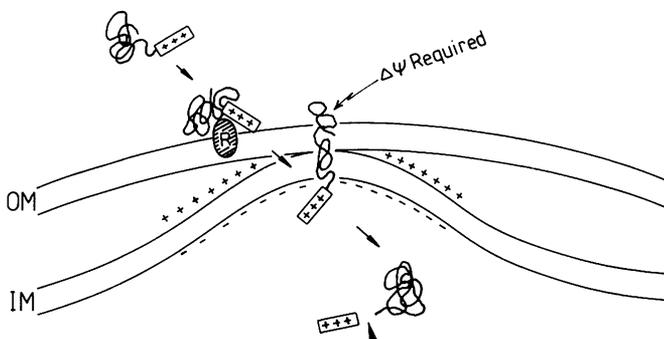
The energy necessary for import is not needed for proteolytic processing itself. For example, proteins that are transported to the inner membrane or matrix, but which are not proteolytically processed, require an energized inner membrane. This has been demonstrated for the ADP/ATP carrier (Schleyer *et al.*, 1982; Pfanner and Neupert, 1985) and for the matrix-localized 2-isopropylmalate synthase (Hampsey *et al.*, 1983). In addition, the purified matrix processing peptidase does not require any form of energy to process protein outside of whole mitochondria (G. Hawlitschek and W. Neupert, unpublished). Instead, energy is required for interaction with the mitochondrial inner membrane. Evidence for this is 3-fold. First, all precursor proteins which must be translocated into or across the inner membrane require a membrane potential for import. This is also true for intermembrane space proteins which require proteolytic processing (e.g., cytochrome  $b_2$ , cytochrome  $c_1$ , and cytochrome  $c$  peroxidase). In these cases, the precursor protein must at least partially penetrate the inner membrane to reach the matrix peptidase for the first processing event (Daum *et al.*, 1982b; Gasser *et al.*, 1982b; Reid *et al.*, 1982; Teintze *et al.*, 1982). Second, proteins that are imported into the intermembrane space but do not come in contact with the inner membrane, such as cytochrome  $c$  (Zimmermann *et al.*, 1981), and those imported into the outer membrane, such as porin (Freitag *et al.*, 1982; Mihara *et al.*, 1982a) and the major outer membrane polypeptides (Gasser and Schatz, 1983), do not require an energized inner membrane for import. Finally, when import of cytochrome  $c_1$  and  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  subunit was performed at  $7^\circ C$ , an intermediate could be trapped in which the amino-terminal piece could be processed by the matrix peptidase, but the

major portion of the precursor was still outside the mitochondrion and could be digested by externally added proteases (Schleyer and Neupert, 1985). Import to this stage was dependent on energy; however, subsequent translocation of the proteins completely into mitochondria was independent of a membrane potential when chased at 25°C. Therefore, only import of the amino terminus through the inner membrane required a membrane potential while transport of the rest of the protein did not.

Proteolytic processing, however, is not obligatory for import past the energy-dependent step. Precursors to F<sub>1</sub> ATPase  $\beta$  and IX subunits could be partially imported into mitochondria without processing in the presence of *o*-phenanthroline, which blocks the matrix processing peptidase. The precursors could then be chased to the mature size by adding Mn<sup>2+</sup> in a step that did not require a membrane potential (Zwizinski and Neupert, 1983). The energy-dependent step precedes and is independent of proteolytic processing.

Exactly why the membrane potential is required for import is not clear. One possibility is that it produces an electrophoretic driving force (negative inside) on the positively charged prepieces which mediates penetration into or through the inner membrane (Fig. 2). Another is that it induces transient conformational changes in lipid and protein organization which allow the initial entry of the precursor protein into or through the membrane barrier. Both effects probably contribute to energy-dependent import.

Not all energy requirements are strictly for an energized inner mem-



**Fig. 2.** A membrane potential ( $\Delta\psi$ ) is required for the import of proteins which must go to or through the inner membrane. Energy is not required for binding to receptors but is necessary for penetration of the positively charged amino-terminal prepiece through the inner membrane. Subsequent translocation of the remainder of the protein through the inner membrane, or movement away from contact sites (i.e., inner membrane proteins), does not require the continued presence of  $\Delta\psi$ . Proteolytic processing is also independent of energy. OM, Outer membrane; IM, inner membrane; R, receptor.

brane. For example, degradation of endogenous ATP, by the enzyme apyrase, reduced the import of ATPase  $F_1\beta$  into *Neurospora crassa* mitochondria even in the presence of a membrane potential, whereas subsequent addition of ATP or GTP restored import (Pfanner and Neupert, 1986). Nonhydrolyzable ATP analogues also blocked the import of mitochondrial precursor proteins (Pfanner and Neupert, 1986; Eilers *et al.*, 1987; Chen and Douglas, 1987), indicating that cleavage of the nucleoside triphosphate (NTP) phosphodiester bond is necessary. It has been suggested that NTPs maintain or confer an import-competent conformation in mitochondrial precursor proteins. This is supported by experiments in which the proteolytic sensitivity of precursor proteins is greater in the presence of NTPs (Pfanner *et al.*, 1987; Verner and Schatz, 1987), indicating that a less folded conformation is sustained by NTP hydrolysis and that such a conformation is necessary for import. The requirement for NTPs depends primarily on the mature part of the precursor protein. For example, precursors having identical presequences but different mature polypeptides required different concentrations of NTPs for optimal import (Pfanner *et al.*, 1987). It appears that NTPs are necessary for conferring import-competence during all steps that precede and include the interaction of the precursor with the outer membrane (Pfanner *et al.*, 1987; Eilers *et al.*, 1987). In addition, maturation steps for some imported proteins require NADH. For example, the covalent attachment of heme to apocytochrome *c* and concomitant translocation across the outer membrane is dependent on NADPH in yeast (Basile *et al.*, 1980) and NADH in *N. crassa* (Nicholson *et al.*, 1987). Similarly, the second processing step of cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub>, which is accompanied by covalent heme attachment, is also dependent on NADH (Teintze *et al.*, 1982; Schleyer and Neupert, 1985). The second processing step of the Fe/S protein of the *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex requires NADH (F.-U. Hartl and W. Neupert, unpublished), presumably for the Fe/S cluster formation. Maturation of cytochrome oxidase II, a mitochondrial translation product, also requires NADH (W. Driever, R. Cook, and W. Neupert, unpublished). These proteins all have the common feature of having iron, either in heme or as nonheme Fe/S clusters.

## VI. CYTOSOLIC COFACTORS

By virtue of the elaborate mixtures which are required for the cell-free synthesis of precursor proteins, import reactions *in vitro* contain many components. In the few cases where mitochondrial precursor proteins could be purified or where minimal amounts of cell-free translation mixtures have been used, a number of potential "cytosolic" cofactors which are required for import have been identified. These cofactors are present

both in reticulocyte lysates and in homologous postribosomal cytosol preparations. They fall into three broad classes: (i) soluble low molecular weight components; (ii) proteins; and (iii) RNA.

When a reticulocyte lysate translation mixture containing the newly synthesized precursor to rat ornithine carbamoyltransferase (OTC) was passed over a Sephadex G-25 column, the precursor, recovered in the excluded fraction, could no longer be imported into mitochondria. Import of the precursor could be restored by fresh unlabeled reticulocyte lysate mixture but not by its individual components, including  $Mg^{2+}$ ,  $K^+$ , or ATP (Argan *et al.*, 1983). The reticulocyte lysate itself, without additives for translation, completely restored import. In an independent report, the postribosomal supernatant of the reticulocyte lysate, which had been dialyzed, stimulated the import of pre-OTC severalfold (Miura *et al.*, 1983). The stimulating activity of the added dialyzed lysate was inactivated by either pretreatment with trypsin or heat denaturation, suggesting that the cofactor is a protein. The cofactor was further characterized by examining requirements for the import of pre-OTC, which had been purified by immunoaffinity chromatography, into mitochondria (Argan and Shore, 1985). When pre-OTC was mixed with the untreated lysate, the cofactor bound the precursor to form a 5 S complex. The pre-OTC in the isolated 5S complex was imported into mitochondria without a requirement for extra lysate. When mitochondria were pretreated with reticulocyte lysate and then reisolated, import of purified pre-OTC did not occur. However, when pre-OTC plus reticulocyte lysate was mixed with mitochondria at 4°C, 50% of the pre-OTC bound to the mitochondrial surface and could be imported when the mitochondria were isolated and incubated at 30°C. The import factor appears to be necessary for the import-competent delivery and binding of pre-OTC to mitochondria.

The purified precursor to the  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  subunit is poorly imported into yeast mitochondria. In the presence of the cytosolic fraction from yeast or reticulocytes, however, import and processing was stimulated 4- to 8-fold (Ohta and Schatz, 1984). The cofactor was nondialyzable, protease sensitive, and had an apparent molecular mass of 40 kDa. Similar stimulation of import of the *in vitro* synthesized cytochrome  $b_2$  precursor by unlabeled reticulocyte lysate indicated that cofactors may be necessary for other proteins as well. Again, the cofactor appeared to aid the correct association of the precursor with the mitochondrial surface.

A cytoplasmic RNA component has also been implicated in the import of several proteins into rat liver mitochondria. Posttranslational treatment with RNase of reticulocyte lysates containing newly synthesized precursor proteins inhibited subsequent import into mitochondria (Firgaira *et al.*, 1984). The cofactor and OTC precursor fractionated as a 400 kDa

complex with characteristics of a ribonucleoprotein. On the other hand, the cofactor which stimulated the import of purified OTC precursors was not sensitive to RNase (Argan and Shore, 1985). The import of  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  subunit and citrate synthase precursors into yeast mitochondria was also inhibited by pretreatment of the reticulocyte lysate (in which they were synthesized) with RNase; however, removal of the ribosomes by centrifugation abolished the sensitivity of import to RNase, suggesting that the RNA cofactor is not a specific component necessary for import but that degraded ribosomes inhibit import (Burns and Lewin, 1986). In contrast, RNase treatment of reticulocyte lysate postribosomal supernatants containing newly synthesized ATPase  $F_1\beta$  inhibited binding and import into *Neurospora crassa* mitochondria (N. Pfanner and W. Neupert, unpublished). The role of putative RNA cofactors requires further investigation.

Protein and RNA cofactors present in cytosolic fractions may serve a number of possible functions during import. For example, they may stabilize precursor proteins against premature proteolytic digestion in the cytosol or mediate conformational arrangements which are necessary for import competence. These cofactors appear to be necessary for the specific binding of precursors to mitochondria but not for subsequent stages of import. Specific cofactors have not yet been isolated so that it cannot be ruled out that they may act in a nonspecific manner by, for instance, preventing the small amounts of precursor proteins from aggregating. Whether such cofactors are important *in vivo* is unknown.

The import of apocytochrome *c* into mitochondria is also dependent on a cytosolic or reticulocyte lysate cofactor. In this case, however, the stimulatory component is a low molecular weight, heat-stable factor which is not sensitive to proteases. In yeast, the cofactor can be substituted by an NADPH-regenerating system (Taniuchi *et al.*, 1982), but in *N. crassa* the cofactor appears to serve some other function (Nicholson *et al.*, 1987). It is not involved in the binding of apocytochrome *c* to mitochondria, but is necessary for enzymatic attachment of heme and subsequent translocation across the outer membrane.

## VII. TRANSLOCATION CONTACT SITES

Proteins which are imported into the mitochondrial matrix or inner membrane must cross two membrane barriers to reach their final location. The question arises as to whether transport across the outer and inner membrane occurs in two distinct steps, with a soluble intermediate in the intermembrane space, or whether the inner and outer membranes come

close enough together to be spanned and crossed in a single event. For proteins imported into the inner membrane or matrix of *Neurospora crassa* mitochondria, the latter mechanism appears to be the case. These translocation contact sites have been demonstrated for the import of the  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  subunit and cytochrome  $c_1$  (Schleyer and Neupert, 1985), the Fe/S protein of  $bc_1$  complex (Hartl *et al.*, 1986), and the ADP/ATP carrier (Pfanner and Neupert, 1987).

Membrane-spanning intermediates could be detected when translocation was impeded by importing the precursors of ATPase  $F_1\beta$  or cytochrome  $c_1$  at low temperatures (4–12°C). Under these conditions, translocation intermediates were accumulated which had penetrated far enough through the inner membrane to be processed by the matrix-localized processing peptidase but which still had the major portion of the polypeptide exposed to the outer surface of the outer membrane since they could be digested with externally added proteases (Schleyer and Neupert, 1985). Import to this stage was dependent on a membrane potential. When translocation intermediates spanning contact sites were accumulated this way, they could be subsequently chased into a protease-insensitive location by raising the temperature to 25°C in a step that was independent of the membrane potential. Similarly, complete transport across the mitochondrial membranes could be blocked by prebinding the precursor proteins to specific antibodies generated against the mature size proteins. When incubated with mitochondria, the amino terminus of the antibody-bound precursors penetrated far enough into the matrix to be proteolytically processed while the major part of the precursor was retained by the antibodies outside the mitochondria in a location susceptible to externally added proteases. These experiments indicate that (i) the ATPase  $F_1\beta$  and cytochrome  $c_1$  precursors first entered the matrix by their amino termini in a step that is dependent on a membrane potential; (ii) the membrane potential is required only for import of the amino-terminal prepiece which is then sufficient to trigger the transmembrane movement of the remainder of the polypeptide chain; and (iii) transport across the mitochondrial membranes occurs via translocation contact sites in which the outer and inner membranes come close enough together to be simultaneously spanned by the imported polypeptide.

Sites of contact between the outer and inner mitochondrial membranes have been visualized by transmission electron microscopy (Hackenbrock, 1968). They appear to be stable structures since they are visible in mitochondria in both the condensed and orthodox conformations. It was estimated that there were 115 of these sites in a 1  $\mu$ m diameter mitochondrion from rat liver. Similar regions of contact have been observed in mitochondria that were prepared for electron microscopy by freeze-etching (van

Venetie and Verkleij, 1982). Interpretation of the fracture plane, which jumped back and forth between the outer and inner limiting membranes, suggested that semifusion of the membranes had occurred in which nonbilayer lipids (specifically hexagonal II phase lipids) were involved.

Recently, the sites where mitochondrial precursor proteins form translocation intermediates spanning both membranes were correlated to the morphological contact regions (Schwaiger *et al.*, 1987). The precursor of the  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  subunit, synthesized in reticulocyte lysate, was pre-bound to a specific antibody directed against the mature protein and then incubated with mitochondria. The antibody prevented the protein from being completely imported into mitochondria, but the amino-terminal piece was removed by the matrix-localized processing peptidase. When the antibody-bound pre- $F_1\beta$  was tagged by protein A-gold and visualized by electron microscopy, the gold particles were exclusively localized in regions of contact between inner and outer membranes. These contact sites had three distinct characteristics. First, they appeared to be stable structures. Mitochondria which had been treated with low concentrations of digitonin to disrupt the outer membrane still contained regions of contact between the inner membrane and outer membrane fragments. This agrees with the persistent occurrence of contact sites in condensed versus orthodox states. Second, contact site formation did not require precursor proteins. Mitochondria which had been pretreated with digitonin were able to mediate protein import. Therefore, contact sites seem to be preformed to facilitate import as opposed to being formed as a consequence of the presence of precursor proteins. And third, the outer membrane was necessary for contact site-mediated import. When mitochondria were pretreated with digitonin (to create mitoplasts), then incubated with antibody-bound  $F_1\beta$ , none of the protein A-gold particles was associated with the inner membrane, but they were associated with the remaining contact regions. Similarly, intact mitochondria which were shaved with trypsin then treated with digitonin did not import pre- $F_1\beta$  while the nonprotease-treated mitochondria (also treated with digitonin) did. While this indicates that second sites on the inner membrane that recognize precursor proteins do not exist, it has been demonstrated in yeast that import into trypsin-inactivated mitochondria can be restored if the outer membrane is disrupted by osmotic shock (Ohba and Schatz, 1987b).

How contact sites mediate transmembrane transport of proteins is unclear, particularly for proteins directed to the inner membrane. One possibility is that the formation and dissipation of contact sites is in constant flux so that proteins are translocated into the sites and then pulled into the mitochondrion with the inner membrane as they are dissipated. Another

possibility is that the imported proteins migrate laterally from the contact regions. Finally, inner membrane proteins may be completely transported through the contact sites to the matrix and then redirected back to the inner membrane. Whether physical contact between the two membranes is necessary for import is unknown. The shortest precursor protein shown to be imported via contact sites so far is the Fe/S protein of the  $bc_1$  complex (231 amino acids) (Hartl *et al.*, 1986). Calculation of the minimal distance which the membranes must come together to be spanned by pre-Fe/S indicates that they do not necessarily have to make contact, but they must come very close together (i.e., 10–20 nm, Fig. 3). The constituents and events occurring at contact sites remain unclear.

### VIII. PROTEOLYTIC PROCESSING

During or shortly following the translocation step, the amino-terminal prepiece of many proteins directed to the inner membrane or matrix is removed by a specific protease which is located in the matrix (Böhni *et al.*, 1980; Mori *et al.*, 1980; Schmidt *et al.*, 1984). This occurs very rapidly *in vivo*. For example, in pulse–chase experiments in rat liver explants, the precursor for carbamoyl-phosphate synthase was imported into mitochondria and processed with a half-life of 2 min (Raymond and Shore, 1981). Similarly, in yeast, the  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  subunit precursor was imported and processed with a half-life of 0.5 min (Reid and Schatz, 1982b). Proteolytic processing must normally occur immediately on exposure of the precursor proteins to the matrix protease since precursor proteins cannot normally be detected in mitochondria. Processing, however, is not obligatory for import since the precursors to  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  and IX subunits could be imported into mitochondria when proteolytic processing was blocked with *o*-phenanthroline (Zwizinski and Neupert, 1983). Similarly, the precursor of the  $bc_1$  complex Fe/S protein could be imported and did accumulate in the mitochondrial matrix when processing was blocked (Hartl *et al.*, 1986).

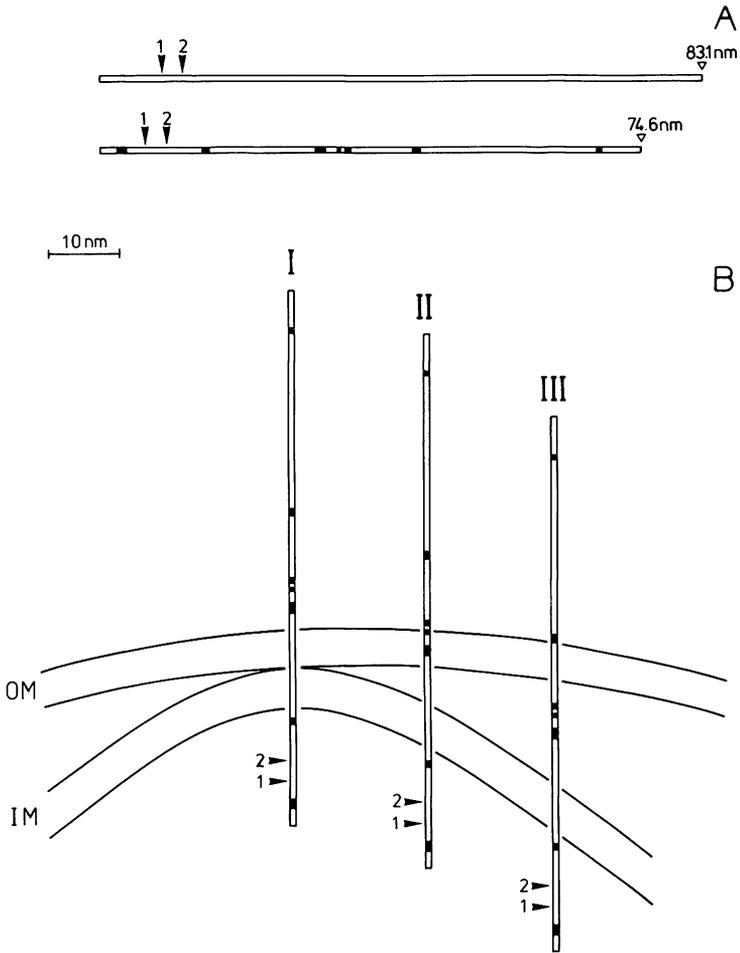
The matrix proteases identified and characterized in yeast, rat, and *Neurospora* mitochondria share similar properties: (1) the protein is a soluble component of the mitochondrial matrix; (2) it has a neutral pH optimum; (3) it is not affected by inhibitors of serine proteases [i.e., 4-nitrophenyl phosphate (PMSF)]; (4) it is sensitive to divalent cation chelators (i.e., *o*-phenanthroline); and (5) activity is stimulated by divalent cations such as  $Co^{2+}$ ,  $Mn^{2+}$ , and  $Zn^{2+}$  (which can also reverse chelator inhibition; Böhni *et al.*, 1980, 1983; McAda and Douglas, 1982; Mori *et al.*, 1980; Miura *et al.*, 1982; Conboy *et al.*, 1982; Schmidt *et al.*, 1984). In

whole mitochondria, only *o*-phenanthroline inhibits processing activity, whereas chelators such as ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid (EDTA) or bathophenanthroline, which cannot penetrate the inner membrane, do not. Partially purified preparations of the protease are inhibited by all these chelators and also by nucleoside triphosphates (Böhni *et al.*, 1983). In addition, activity was reported to be specifically inhibited in whole cells (isolated hepatocytes) by rhodamine 123 and 6G, and it was described to occur without affecting the membrane potential (Morita *et al.*, 1982; Kolarov and Nelson, 1984; Kuzela *et al.*, 1986). The underlying mechanism is not understood, but inhibition could not be overcome with excess divalent cations.

The matrix-located peptidase has been partially purified from yeast mitochondria. In one report, activity was purified 200-fold over whole mitochondria (McAda and Douglas, 1982). When analyzed by gel filtration, the protease had an apparent molecular weight of 150,000, and activity correlated best with a 59 kDa protein subunit identified by sodium dodecyl sulfate–polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis (SDS–PAGE). In another study where the protease activity was enriched 100-fold over whole mitochondria, the partially purified enzyme migrated with an apparent molecular weight of 115,000 but displayed 10 protein bands on SDS–PAGE, none of which corresponded to the 59 kDa band identified in the former study (Böhni *et al.*, 1983). The matrix protease was found to be a nuclear gene product which itself must be imported into mitochondria.

The matrix-localized peptidase has been purified to homogeneity from *N. crassa* mitochondria. Activity was enriched 5000-fold over whole mitochondria by a series of purification steps and displayed two bands on SDS–PAGE (52 kDa and 57 kDa; Hawlitschek *et al.*, 1988). When the two subunits were separated, neither was able to process precursor proteins. Activity was fully restored, however, when they were recombined. Activity of the matrix-localized processing peptidase depends on the presence of both proteins, though the contribution of each is as yet unclear.

Some imported mitochondrial proteins are proteolytically processed in two distinct steps. This has been demonstrated in yeast cytochrome *b*<sub>2</sub> (Gasser *et al.*, 1982b; Reid *et al.*, 1982; Daum *et al.*, 1982b), yeast and *Neurospora* cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> (Gasser *et al.*, 1982b; Ohashi *et al.*, 1982; Teintze *et al.*, 1982; Schleyer and Neupert, 1985), yeast cytochrome *c* peroxidase (Reid *et al.*, 1982), *Neurospora* ATPase subunit IX (Schmidt *et al.*, 1984), and the Fe/S protein of *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex in yeast (Sidhu and Beattie, 1983) and *Neurospora* (Hartl *et al.*, 1986). The precursor for rat liver OTC was originally thought to be processed in two steps as well, with the transient formation of an intermediate size protein (Mori *et al.*, 1980; Kraus *et al.*, 1981; Miura *et al.*, 1982; Conboy *et al.*, 1982); how-



**Fig. 3.** Proximity of inner and outer membranes is required for simultaneous crossing by imported precursor proteins. Components are drawn approximately to scale. (A) The shortest protein demonstrated to be imported via translocation contact sites to date is the Fe/S protein of the  $bc_1$  complex (231 amino acids). The approximate linear length (at 0.36 nm/residue) is 83.1 nm. When compression owing to a helical structure is included (yielding 0.15 nm/residue), as predicted from the primary sequence (Chou and Fasman, 1974; Argos *et al.*, 1978), the contour length is 74.6 nm. Helical regions are indicated by shaded boxes. Sites of proteolytic processing are indicated by arrowheads. (B) Translocation intermediates are shown where the amino terminus protrudes far enough into the matrix to be processed by the chelator-sensitive matrix peptidase but the protein still has a major part outside the mitochondrion where it is accessible to externally added proteases. Three contact proximities are illustrated: (I) membranes in contact, (II) a 5 nm space between membranes as observed by electron microscopy (Schwaiger *et al.*, 1987), and (III) estimated maximum

ever, evidence now suggests otherwise since: (i) "intermediate" OTC can be found outside of mitochondria while the processing peptidase is located in the mitochondrial matrix (Kolansky *et al.*, 1982); (ii) intermediate size OTC cannot be detected *in vivo* (Mori *et al.*, 1981; Morita *et al.*, 1982); and (iii) apparent "intermediate" OTC is found in the absence of mitochondria and does not associate with mitochondria *in vitro* (Argan *et al.*, 1983).

The first and second processing events appear to be performed by distinct proteases in different submitochondrial locations, with the possible exception of *N. crassa* ATPase IX processing. The ATPase IX precursor is imported to the inner membrane where its amino-terminal extension protrudes into the matrix and is processed in two steps by the chelator-sensitive matrix peptidase (Schmidt *et al.*, 1984). Evidence that the same enzyme is responsible for both cleavage steps includes the following: (1) both processing steps take place in the matrix, (2) both steps have the same sensitivity to chelating agents, (3) the two cleavage sites share amino acid sequence homology (hydrophobic-polar-Lys-Arg-small/bulky hydrophobic), and (5) the purified processing peptidase performs both cleavage steps (G. Hawlitschek and W. Neupert, unpublished).

Other than ATPase IX, precursor proteins which are processed in two steps share common features (Table III): (i) their respective mature forms are exposed to the intermembrane space (cytochrome  $b_2$  and cytochrome  $c$  peroxidase are soluble components of the intermembrane space, whereas cytochrome  $c_1$  and Fe/S of  $bc_1$  complex are attached to the inner membrane but with their bulk protruding into the intermembrane space); (ii) they all make membrane-potential dependent contact with the inner membrane; (iii) the first proteolytic processing event occurs by the chelator-sensitive matrix peptidase; and (iv) the second processing event is catalyzed by a different protease.

Evidence indicates that different proteases are involved in two-step processing. First, whereas the first processing step is clearly performed by the matrix protease, the second step of cytochrome  $b_2$  maturation is not sensitive to chelators (Daum *et al.*, 1982b). The sensitivity of the second step of  $bc_1$  complex Fe/S protein processing to *o*-phenanthroline is believed to be due to inhibition of the Fe/S cluster formation (Hartl *et al.*, 1986), which, like attachment of heme to intermediate cytochrome  $c_1$

---

separation which could still account for experimental observations (Schleyer and Neupert, 1985). Distances greater than 10–20 nm would probably produce detectable fragments from the imported part of the protein following external protease digestion. Mitochondrial membranes are assumed to be 5 nm thick. Insertion of the first processing site 10 nm past the inner face of the inner membrane is allowed for accessibility by the matrix peptidase.

**TABLE III**

**Topology and Requirements for Mitochondrial Precursor Proteins Processed in Two Steps<sup>a</sup>**

Precursor protein	Final location <sup>b</sup>	Two steps in vivo?	First step		Intermediate location <sup>b</sup>	Second step		Reference
			Energy <sup>c</sup>	<i>o</i> -Phe-sensitive		Energy <sup>c</sup>	<i>o</i> -Phe-sensitive <sup>d</sup>	
Cytochrome <i>b</i> <sub>2</sub> (yeast)	IMS	+	+	+	O-IM	-	-	Gasser <i>et al.</i> (1982b), Reid <i>et al.</i> (1982), Daum <i>et al.</i> (1982a,b), Reid <i>et al.</i> (1982), Maccacchini <i>et al.</i> (1979b)
Cytochrome <i>c</i> Peroxidase (yeast)	IMS	?	+	+				
Cytochrome <i>c</i> <sub>1</sub> (yeast)	O-IM	+	+	+	O-IM			Gasser <i>et al.</i> (1982b), Ohashi <i>et al.</i> (1982)
Cytochrome <i>c</i> <sub>1</sub> ( <i>Neurospora</i> )	O-IM	+	+	+	O-IM	+(NADH)		Teintze <i>et al.</i> (1982), Schleyer and Neupert (1985), B. Schmidt and W. Neupert (unpublished) Hartl <i>et al.</i> (1987)
Fe/S of <i>bc</i> <sub>1</sub> complex ( <i>Neurospora</i> )	O-IM	+	+	+	M	+(NADH)	+	Hartl <i>et al.</i> (1986)
ATPase IX ( <i>Neurospora</i> )	IM	+	+	+			+	Schmidt <i>et al.</i> (1984)

<sup>a</sup> Features of import for proteins which are processed in two steps are summarized. The energy for the first processing step is required for transport of the precursor to or through the inner membrane and not for proteolytic activity itself. Features of the second processing step are described only where conversion of the intermediate to the mature form has been examined independently of the first processing step. Areas left blank were not determined.

<sup>b</sup> IMS, intermembrane space; O-IM, outer surface of inner membrane; M, matrix.

<sup>c</sup> Energy required is a membrane potential unless otherwise indicated.

<sup>d</sup> *o*-Phe, *o*-phenanthroline.

(Ohashi *et al.*, 1982), might precede the second proteolytic processing step. Second, the topological arrangement of the intermembrane cytochromes  $b_2$  and  $c_1$  (and probably cytochrome  $c$  peroxidase) presumably exposes the second processing site to the intermembrane space (Daum *et al.*, 1982b; Ohashi *et al.*, 1982; Reid *et al.*, 1982). Third, the partially purified matrix peptidase cleaves cytochrome  $b_2$ ,  $c_1$ , and cytochrome  $c$  peroxidase precursors only to their intermediate size (Gasser *et al.*, 1982b; Reid *et al.*, 1982). Finally, a mutation in yeast blocks the second processing step of cytochrome  $b_2$  without affecting the first step (Pratje and Guiard, 1986).

Two-step processing of these proteins has been demonstrated *in vivo*, with the exception of cytochrome  $c$  peroxidase (Reid *et al.*, 1982; Maccecchini *et al.*, 1979b) in which an intermediate size protein cannot be detected (presumably for kinetic reasons). For some proteins, NADH is required for the second processing step. As discussed in Section V, this may be necessary for heme attachment or Fe/S cluster formation and not for proteolytic processing itself. In these cases, such modifications appear to be obligatory and precede the second processing step.

Mutants have been isolated in yeast which are defective in proteolytic processing activity. In an attempt to identify essential components in the pathway of protein import, two complementation groups of temperature-sensitive mutants, defective in the import of mitochondrial proteins, were identified (Yaffe and Schatz, 1984). Termed *mas1* and *mas2* (mitochondrial assembly), the mutants were normal at the permissive temperature (23°C) but accumulated  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  subunit precursor at 37°C and stopped growing after 2–3 generations. The *mas1* mutants were deficient in the matrix-localized protease activity and could not process a number of mitochondrial precursor proteins (Yaffe *et al.*, 1985). The phenotype suggested that processing of imported proteins is essential for mitochondrial function (though processing is not necessary for import). Another temperature-sensitive mutation in yeast has also been identified which was defective in the second processing step of cytochrome  $b_2$  but not cytochrome  $c$  peroxidase (Pratje *et al.*, 1983; Pratje and Guiard, 1986). In addition, the mutant was unable to process the precursor of cytochrome oxidase subunit II, a mitochondrial gene product. Assuming that the mutation is in a structural gene coding for a processing enzyme, this suggests that (i) the second processing protease differs from the first step protease; (ii) the processing of the mitochondrial gene product COX II is catalyzed by the same protease, and probably in the same location, as a second step protease; and (iii) the second processing step for cytochrome  $b_2$  and cytochrome  $c$  peroxidase occurs by different proteases. All evidence taken together, the minimum number of distinct processing peptidases in mitochondria now appears to be three.

TABLE IV

Comparison of Sites of Proteolytic Processing of Imported Mitochondrial Precursor Proteins<sup>a</sup>

One-step Processing	-10	+10
1. Cytochrome oxidase IV ( <i>N. crassa</i> )	...RSIATTVVRCNAGTKPVP... 	...RSIATTVVRCNAGTKPVP... 
2. Cytochrome oxidase V ( <i>N. crassa</i> )	AAKPTMAVRAASTMPISNPT 	AAKPTMAVRAASTMPISNPT 
3. Cytochrome oxidase IV (yeast)	RTLCSRYLLQOKPVVKTQ 	RTLCSRYLLQOKPVVKTQ 
4. Cytochrome oxidase V (yeast)	GLSRITSVRFAOHTALSNA 	GLSRITSVRFAOHTALSNA 
5. Cytochrome oxidase VI (yeast)	KNTFIQSRKYSDAHDEETFE 	KNTFIQSRKYSDAHDEETFE 
6. Mn-superoxide dismutase (yeast)	SLLSTTARRTKVTLPLDKW 	SLLSTTARRTKVTLPLDKW 
7. Aspartate aminotransferase (chicken)	PRRAAATARASSWWSHVEMG 	PRRAAATARASSWWSHVEMG 
8. Ornithine aminotransferase (rat)	RGLRTSVASATSVATKKTQ 	RGLRTSVASATSVATKKTQ 
9. Ornithine carbamoyltransferase (rat)	RNFYRQKPVQSQVQLKGRDL 	RNFYRQKPVQSQVQLKGRDL 
10. Carbamoyl-phosphate synthase I (rat)	WDFSRPGIIRLLSVKQATAHI 	WDFSRPGIIRLLSVKQATAHI 
11. Aspartate aminotransferase (porcine)	GLAAAASARASWWAHVEMGP 	GLAAAASARASWWAHVEMGP 
12. Adrenodoxin (bovine)	RTLVSVSGRAOSSSEDKITVH 	RTLVSVSGRAOSSSEDKITVH 
13. Cytochrome oxidase IV (bovine)	RAISTSVCVRAHGSVVKSED 	RAISTSVCVRAHGSVVKSED 
14. Cytochrome P-450 (SCC) (bovine)	HRVGTGEGAGISTKTPRPYS 	HRVGTGEGAGISTKTPRPYS 
15. Ornithine carbamoyltransferase (Human)	RNFRCCQPLQNKVQLKGRDL 	RNFRCCQPLQNKVQLKGRDL 
Two-step processing +10	First Site -10	Second Site +10 -10
16. ATPase IX ( <i>N. crassa</i> )	VRVAQVSKRT QTGSP LQTL	TTRQAFQKRAYSSSEIAQAMV <sup>b</sup>
17. Rieske Fe/S of bc <sub>1</sub> complex ( <i>N. crassa</i> )	AAAPARAVRALTTSTALQGS	LTTSTALQGSSTSTFESP <sup>c</sup>
18. Cytochrome c peroxidase (yeast)	?	NWGKAAALASTTPLVHVASV <sup>—</sup>
19. Cytochrome b <sub>2</sub> (yeast)	?	LWNHNGQIDNEPKLDMNK <sup>—</sup>
20. Cytochrome c <sub>1</sub> (yeast)	?	LYADSLTAEAMTAAEHGLHA <sup>—</sup>
21. ATPase IX P1 (bovine)	?	REFQTSVVSRLDIDTAAKFIG <sup>d</sup>
22. ATPase IX P2 (bovine)	?	RSFQTSVVSRLDIDTAAKFIG <sup>d</sup>

<sup>a</sup> The amino acid sequences flanking the sites of proteolytic processing of imported mitochondrial proteins are listed by the single letter amino acid code (left to right, amino to carboxy terminus). The vertical lines indicate the sites of cleavage. Basic, acidic, and hydroxylated amino acids are indicated by the symbols +, -, and ·, respectively, above the primary sequence. The proteins are grouped by the organism in which they occur and then according to rough evolutionary order. Only sequences in which the cleavage sites have been positively identified are presented. References are the same as those indicated in Table I. In addition, the processing site for cytochrome oxidase IV from *Neurospora crassa* was determined by Sachs *et al.* (1986).

<sup>b</sup> The second processing step of *N. crassa* ATPase IX is catalyzed by the same protease as the first step (Schmidt *et al.*, 1984). Comparison of the second processing site with first site sequences might be more appropriate.

<sup>c</sup> Only eight amino acids preceding the second processing site are presented since the first processing step occurs at this position.

<sup>d</sup> Homology of bovine ATPase IX presequences (P1 and P2) with ATPase IX from *N. crassa* suggests that the bovine prepieces might also be processed in two steps. This has not been demonstrated yet.

What are the recognition sites for proteolytic processing? A comparison of the amino acid sequences flanking the cleavage sites (Table IV) does not indicate a clear consensus sequence. There may be a number of reasons why very few trends are apparent. (1) the site specificity may vary between different organisms; however, a certain degree of conservation must exist since heterologous import and processing can occur. (2) Processing could be catalyzed by more than one chelator-sensitive matrix protease with different specificities. First site processing and processing of proteins in which the prepiece is removed in a single step, however, all appear to be catalyzed by the same chelator-sensitive matrix peptidase. The partially purified matrix peptidase from yeast processed precursors to  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  and  $\alpha$  subunits, cytochrome oxidase IV, citrate synthase (Böhni *et al.*, 1983), and cytochrome oxidase V (Cerletti *et al.*, 1983). Similarly, the purified *Neurospora* matrix peptidase processed all precursor proteins tested to date (G. Hawlitschek and W. Neupert, unpublished). (3) The specificity of the matrix peptidase may depend on regions within the prepiece or mature part of the protein distal from the actual cleavage site. For example, cytochrome oxidase IV is normally processed between amino acids 25 and 26 to remove the 25 amino acid prepiece. When only the first 22 amino acids of the COX IV prepiece were fused to DHFR, thus removing the normal cleavage site, the fusion protein was still processed, but between amino acids 17 and 18 instead (Hurt *et al.*, 1985a). The sequence of amino acids flanking the new cleavage site show no homology to the authentic site, suggesting that other elements in the prepiece may contribute to the signal for processing. Processing of a fusion protein consisting of the presequence of pre-COX IV and DHFR by the solubilized matrix peptidase was blocked when even small deletions were made at the very amino terminus of the prepiece (Hurt *et al.*, 1987).

In some cases, the specificity of processing has requirements in the mature sequence. Correct processing of the rat OTC prepiece occurred when the first 60 amino-terminal amino acids of the pre-OTC, containing the 32 amino acid prepiece, were fused to asparagine synthase; however, incorrect processing at a site 14 amino acids closer to the amino terminus occurred when only the first 37 amino acids (still containing the full 32 amino acid prepiece) were fused (Nguyen *et al.*, 1986). The processing of human pre-OTC, also containing a 32 amino acid prepiece, was inhibited when deletions or substitutions were made between amino acids 8 and 22 of the prepiece. In addition, the glutamine at position -1 was also critical for proteolytic cleavage (Horwich *et al.*, 1986). Similarly, small deletions up to 17 amino acids away from the ATPase  $F_1\beta$  cleavage site also prevented processing (Vassarotti *et al.*, 1987a).

How processing peptidases recognize the correct sites of cleavage is unclear. Undoubtedly, conformation plays an important role in the recognition of cleavage sites. The alkali-denatured OTC precursor, for example, was not processed by a partially purified form of the matrix peptidase (Miura *et al.*, 1986). Sequences around the cleavage sites show only minor similarities (Table IV, sequences 1–17). (1) Position  $-1$  rarely has a charged amino acid. In lower eukaryotes it is usually a hydrophobic amino acid while in higher eukaryotes it is more often an uncharged polar amino acid. (2) In position  $-2$ , 10 of 17 amino acids are positively charged, mostly in lower eukaryotes. When not positively charged, the  $-2$  amino acid is usually hydrophobic with an aliphatic side chain. (3) Charged amino acids are also rare in the  $+1$  and  $+2$  positions, but hydroxylated amino acids (particularly serine) frequently occur. Despite no obvious consensus sequence, however, proteolytic processing is highly specific. Neither mature mitochondrial proteins nor nonmitochondrial proteins are cleaved by the matrix-located peptidase (Böhni *et al.*, 1983).

## IX. MITOCHONDRIAL GENE PRODUCTS

Not all mitochondrial proteins are nuclear gene products which are imported from their site of synthesis in the cytosol. A small number (<10%) are coded for by the mitochondrial genome and are synthesized on 70 S mitochondrial ribosomes which are associated with the inner face of the inner membrane. The mitochondrial genomes in a number of species have been completely or partially sequenced. They vary in size from 17 kilobases in humans (Anderson *et al.*, 1981) to over 200 kilobases in plants (Palmer and Shields, 1984). Despite this variation, however, they code for a similar complement of proteins. These usually include apocytochrome *b*, cytochrome oxidase subunits I, II, and III, ATPase subunits VI and VIII, and several subunits from the NADH dehydrogenase complex (for review, see Breitenberger and RajBhandary, 1985). Yeast, fungi, and plant mitochondrial genomes also code for other proteins. For example, yeast and fungi mitochondria contain genes for the S5 protein of the small ribosomal subunit, ATPase subunit IX (which is dormant in *Neurospora crassa*), and intron-coded proteins involved in RNA maturation. Plant mitochondrial genomes also encode ATPase  $F_1\alpha$ . Finally, information coding for mitochondrial transfer RNAs and for ribosomal RNAs are contained within the genome.

Why mitochondria need a distinct genome at all and why the specific proteins that they encode are so highly conserved is unknown. One theory is that the hydrophobic nature of the mitochondrial gene products

necessitates their synthesis within the organelle. This, however, seems unlikely to be the only reason since ATPase IX, a very hydrophobic protein, is synthesized in the cytosol of *N. crassa* containing a hydrophilic amino-terminal prepiece to mask the hydrophobic mature part (Jackl and Sebald, 1975; van den Boogaart *et al.*, 1982b). In fact, the ATPase IX prepiece has been shown to be able to mediate the import of ATPase VIII, an authentic mitochondrial gene product, back into mitochondria (Gearing and Nagley, 1986), although the shorter COX VI prepiece did not. On the other hand, the S5 ribosomal protein is water soluble but is still a mitochondrial gene product in some species. A second possibility is that the mitochondrial genome is an evolutionary remnant and that most of the genes from the bacterial endosymbiont were transferred to the nucleus of the host cell, but the process was incomplete. A third possibility is that the mitochondrial gene products form nucleating points around which the remainder of respiratory complexes are built. This cannot be absolutely critical though, since ATPase, for example, is assembled into a functional, albeit somewhat less efficient, complex when the subunits encoded by the mitochondrial genome are absent (Schatz, 1968; De Jong *et al.*, 1979; Marzuki and Linnane, 1985).

A final hypothesis is that the cotranslational protein export mechanism existed prior to the evolutionary endosymbiotic event. Accordingly, the genes for proteins which had amino acid sequences within them that resembled the export signal sequence were retained in the mitochondrial genome so that they would not be mistakenly exported. Indeed, it has been determined that most mitochondrial gene products from *Xenopus* and yeast seem to contain signal sequence-like segments near the amino terminus (von Heijne, 1986b). Eukaryotic cells maintain a distinct genome in the mitochondrion at great expense, since a large number of proteins must be imported simply to accommodate a separate protein synthetic system.

Mitochondrial protein synthesis occurs on ribosomes which are associated with the inner mitochondrial membrane, suggesting that translation is coupled to the insertion of the newly synthesized proteins into the membrane. Even the soluble S5 ribosomal protein, however, is synthesized on membrane-bound ribosomes (Marzuki and Hibbs, 1986). Cytochrome oxidase II is synthesized as a larger precursor in *N. crassa* (Machleidt and Werner, 1979; van den Boogaart *et al.*, 1982a) and in yeast (Sevarino and Poyton, 1980). In both cases, the higher molecular weight precursor can be chased to the mature size protein in the absence of protein synthesis (Sevarino and Poyton, 1980; Driever *et al.*, 1987). Furthermore, the newly synthesized COX II precursor from *Neurospora* was not integrated into the inner membrane, demonstrating that assembly can

occur posttranslationally. Processing of the COX II precursor was catalyzed by a protease which is located in the intermembrane space, and formation of the mature size protein is dependent on NADH but not on a membrane potential. Cytochrome oxidase II is probably not representative of the other mitochondrial gene products since it is synthesized with an amino-terminal prepiece while others from the mitochondrial genome are not (with the possible exception of COX I; Burger *et al.*, 1982).

## X. ASSEMBLY AND COORDINATION

Many of the proteins which are imported into mitochondria are subunits of respiratory complexes. Therefore, assembly into functional complexes represents the final step in the import pathway. What sequence of events occurs during assembly, and how is the supply of subunits coordinated and regulated?

Since two genetic systems are responsible for the synthesis of proteins for most respiratory complexes, it would seem logical that they would be synchronized in some way. No doubt there is some long-term regulation of the mitochondrial genome by the nucleus since most of the proteins comprising the mitochondrial transcription/translation system are nuclear gene products. In the short term, however, the two systems do not appear to be tightly coupled. For example, when synthesis of mitochondrial gene products was blocked *in vivo* by growth of *Neurospora crassa* on chloramphenicol, thereby inhibiting the synthesis of cytochrome *b* of the *bc<sub>1</sub>* complex, normal amounts of cytochrome *c<sub>1</sub>* were synthesized in the cytosol (Weiss and Kolb, 1979). Furthermore, cytochrome *c<sub>1</sub>* was imported normally and assembled into a cytochrome *b*-deficient complex. Similarly, when overexpression of the 11 kDa subunit (a nuclear gene product) of the *bc<sub>1</sub>* complex was induced in yeast cells by transformation, it did not affect the rate of synthesis or degradation of the other subunits of the complex (van Loon *et al.*, 1983a). The same was observed when individual subunits of the *bc<sub>1</sub>* complex (also nuclear gene products) were overexpressed, suggesting that stringent coupling does not exist (van Loon *et al.*, 1983b).

Stringent coordination may not occur at the level of translation for the nuclear gene products either. Cytoplasmically made subunits for the ATPase, the *bc<sub>1</sub>* complex, and cytochrome oxidase are synthesized as individual subunits, not as polyproteins (Lewin *et al.*, 1980; Mihara and Blobel, 1980; van Loon *et al.*, 1983c). Notwithstanding this apparent lack of coordination, excess unincorporated subunits do not accumulate in mitochondria. One suggestion has been that surplus amounts of unas-

sembled subunits are simply eliminated by proteolytic digestion (Luzikov, 1986) regardless of the waste of cellular resources by such a process.

Despite the apparent lack of coordination of synthesis of subunits in these experiments, nuclear genes are involved in regulating the expression of the mitochondrial genome. This appears to occur at three levels: (i) control of mRNA processing, (ii) control of translation, and (iii) post-translational modification (e.g., proteolytic processing of pre-COX II by a nuclear-coded protease; Pratje *et al.*, 1983; Pratje and Guiard, 1986). These systems have been studied best in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Yeast mitochondrial genes contain introns, separating the exons of a gene, which must be spliced out prior to translation. These intervening sequences are removed from pre-mRNAs by self-splicing mechanisms and by protein-assisted splicing. In the latter case, these proteins (termed mRNA maturases) are encoded by either mitochondrial intron open reading frames (Weiss-Brummer *et al.*, 1982; Carignani *et al.*, 1983; Guiso *et al.*, 1984; Jacq *et al.*, 1984) or are nuclear gene products (Faye and Simon, 1983; Pillar *et al.*, 1983; McGraw and Tzagoloff, 1983; Dieckmann *et al.*, 1984) and have been shown to be necessary for processing of COX I and apocytochrome *b* pre-mRNAs. The interesting feature of these studies is that the maturation proteins appear to be specific for individual mitochondrial gene transcripts so that the expression of mitochondrial gene products can be selectively controlled by the activity of the different nuclear-encoded mRNA maturases.

Nuclear gene products are also required for the specific translation of mitochondrial mRNAs (Fox, 1986). For example, the yeast *pet494* mutant has normal levels of fully processed COX III mRNA. A nuclear gene product was found to be required to promote the translation of the COX III mRNA that appeared to interact with the 5'-untranslated leader (Müller *et al.*, 1984). Similar nuclear gene products were also required for the specific translation of apocytochrome *b* (CPB6, Dieckmann and Tzagoloff, 1985; and MK2, Rödel *et al.*, 1985) and for COX II (PET111; Fox, 1986). Though they serve similar functions, there seems to be little homology between the PET494, CPB6, and PET111 gene products. They all appear, however, to act on the 5'-untranslated mRNA leader sequence in a specific way so that translation of mitochondrial-encoded proteins can be independently controlled.

Compared to the loose coordination between nuclear and mitochondrial genomes, the assembly of individual subunits into functional complexes is a more ordered process. The best studied examples of complex assembly to date are the  $F_0F_1$  ATPase and cytochrome oxidase. When the synthesis of yeast mitochondrial gene products was blocked by growth in the presence of chloramphenicol (De Jong *et al.*, 1979) or as in *rho*<sup>-</sup> mutants

(Schatz, 1968), a correctly assembled functional ATPase was still produced which was loosely associated with the inner membrane but no longer sensitive to oligomycin. This suggests that the mitochondrial gene products (subunits VI, VIII, and IX) are not essential for either assembly or function but are required for stability of the complex and confer oligomycin sensitivity. Sequential assembly of the ATPase subunits was demonstrated in yeast mutants lacking each of the mitochondrially encoded proteins (Marzuki and Linnane, 1985). The mutant lacking subunit IX was deficient in the assembly of both VI and VIII, while the mutant lacking subunit VIII could assemble IX but not VI. This indicated that the relative order of assembly of the mitochondrial gene products was IX then VIII then VI and that sequential assembly was necessary. Each of these mutants had a functional but unstable ATPase.

A large number of components are required for the functional assembly of cytochrome oxidase. In a *N. crassa* mutant lacking COX I (COX I, II, and III are mitochondrial gene products) only the assembly of subunits V and VI occurred (Nargang *et al.*, 1978). In pulse-chase experiments in rats, COX II and III were immediately assembled while COX I arrived only after a long chase (Wielburski *et al.*, 1982). Taken together, this suggests that COX II and III are assembled first, followed by COX I, which in turn is necessary for the subsequent assembly of COX V and VI. In a yeast mutant lacking COX IV, no cytochrome oxidase activity was observed, although the mutant still contained the other mitochondrial COX subunits. This suggested that COX IV is necessary for the proper assembly of cytochrome oxidase (Dowhan *et al.*, 1985).

Cofactors such as heme, oxygen, and copper are also necessary for cytochrome oxidase assembly. In yeast, a mutant lacking heme contained no cytochrome oxidase activity. Although the mitochondria still contained subunits II, III, and IV, it had only low amounts of COX I and IV and no V or VI. The residual subunits were not assembled (Saltzgaber-Müller and Schatz, 1978). In rats, heme was shown to be necessary for the assembly of subunit I with the preassembled COX II and III (Wielburski and Nelson, 1984). COX I was predominantly associated with COX III. Yeast cells grown anaerobically did not contain assembled cytochrome oxidase. When shifted to an oxygen environment, however, subunits I and II were immediately assembled with VI and VII (Woodrow and Schatz, 1979). Cytochrome oxidase is not assembled in copper-depleted *N. crassa*, although both nuclear and mitochondrial gene products are synthesized normally (Werner *et al.*, 1974).

The coordination and assembly of functional mitochondrial complexes occurs by a series of events which are dependent on components other than the mitochondrial subunits alone. Whether assembly is controlled by

factors other than the simple stoichiometric availability of components is unknown.

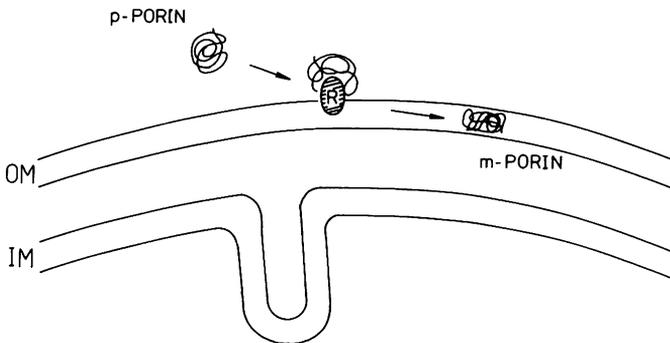
## XI. OVERVIEW

### A. Import Pathway Models

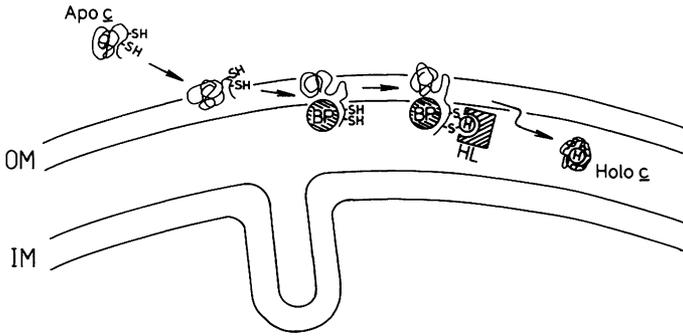
Owing to the diversity of mitochondrial proteins and their topological locations, a variety of different pathways exist to facilitate their import. We summarize what is known about the import pathways of representative proteins and what can be hypothesized.

**Porin:** Outer Membrane (Fig. 4). The precursor to porin differs from the mature form only in conformational arrangement, thereby allowing its solubility in the cytosol. It does not contain an amino-terminal prepiece and does not require an energized inner membrane for import. Preporin binds to its receptor at the outer face of the outer membrane and is inserted into the outer membrane where it is protected from externally added proteases. It then forms dimers and trimers. The porin pathway is probably representative of most outer membrane proteins (Pfaller *et al.*, 1985; Pfaller and Neupert, 1987, and references therein).

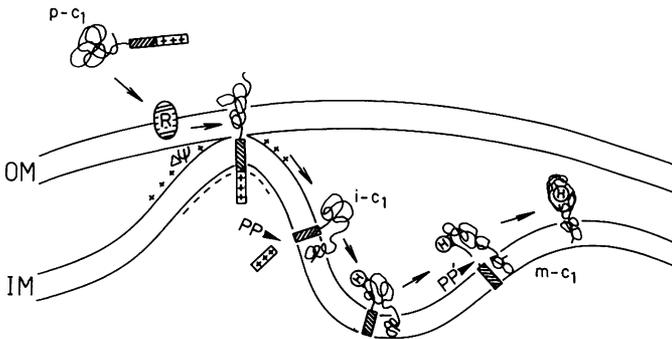
**Cytochrome *c*:** Intermembrane Space (Fig. 5). Cytochrome *c* is synthesized as apocytochrome *c* which does not contain covalently attached heme and has a loosely ordered conformation. Apocytochrome *c* spontaneously inserts partway through the lipid bilayer of the outer membrane. It is then sequestered at the inner face of the outer membrane by an apocytochrome *c* binding protein which in turn exposes the cysteine



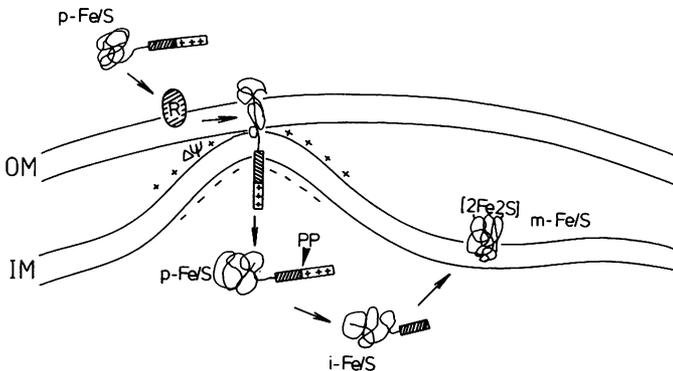
**Fig. 4.** Import pathway of porin into mitochondria. OM, Outer membrane; IM, inner membrane; R, receptor; p, precursor; m, mature.



**Fig. 5.** Import pathway of cytochrome *c* into mitochondria. OM, Outer membrane; IM, inner membrane; Apo *c*, apocytochrome *c*; Holo *c*, holocytochrome *c*; BP, apocytochrome *c* binding protein; H, heme; HL, cytochrome *c* heme lyase.



**Fig. 6.** Import pathway of cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> into mitochondria (according to Hurt and van Loon, 1986). OM, Outer membrane; IM, inner membrane; p, precursor; i, intermediate; m, mature; R, receptor;  $\Delta\psi$ , membrane potential; PP, processing peptidase; H, heme. Boxes represent prepiece segments.



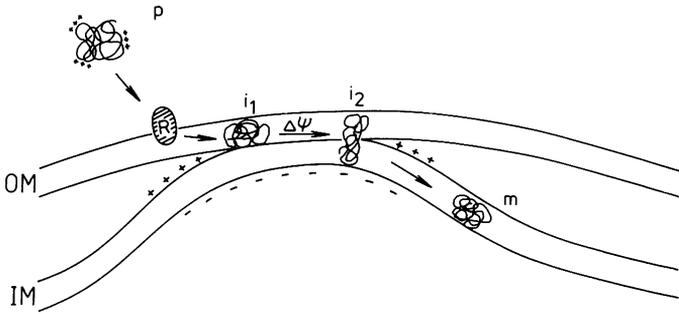
**Fig. 7.** Import pathway of the Rieske Fe/S protein of *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex into mitochondria. Abbreviations are as in Fig. 6.

thiols to the intermembrane space. Heme is enzymatically attached by cytochrome *c* heme lyase, and the resulting conformational change pulls the protein through the outer membrane. Holocytochrome *c* then migrates to its functional location in association with cytochrome *c* reductase and cytochrome *c* oxidase at the outer face of the inner membrane (Hennig and Neupert, 1981; Nicholson *et al.*, 1987, and references therein).

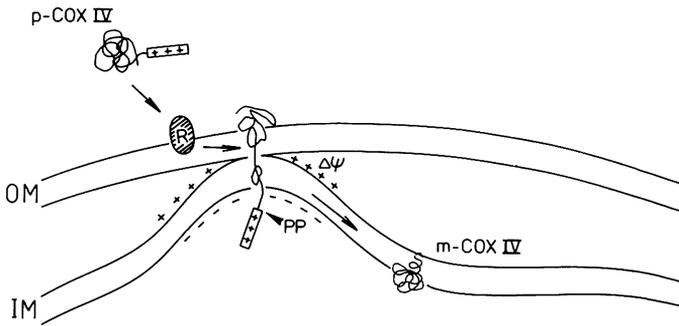
**Cytochrome  $c_1$ :** Intermembrane Space, Inner Membrane (Fig. 6). The cytochrome  $c_1$  precursor is synthesized with a two-domain prepiece. Pre- $c_1$  binds to its receptor at the outer face of the outer membrane. The amino terminus is then translocated through the inner membrane via contact sites in a step which is dependent on a membrane potential. The first part of the prepiece is removed by the chelator-sensitive matrix peptidase to generate intermediate  $c_1$ . The carboxy terminus, which eventually anchors the mature protein to the inner membrane, is embedded into the inner membrane at some point following translocation across the outer membrane. Heme is covalently attached to intermediate  $c_1$ , and the second part of the prepiece is then removed yielding the mature  $c_1$  which is then assembled into the  $bc_1$  complex (Ohashi *et al.*, 1982; Schleyer and Neupert, 1985; Hurt and van Loon, 1986, and references therein.) The same basic pathway may be followed by cytochrome *c* peroxidase, which is released as a soluble protein into the intermembrane space following the second proteolytic step because it does not contain a carboxy-terminal anchoring segment. This pathway demonstrates the principles of the stop transfer model suggested by Hurt and van Loon (1986). Another possibility is that pre- $c_1$  is completely translocated into the matrix, then redirected back to the inner membrane like the Fe/S protein of the  $bc_1$  complex (Fig. 7). This has been demonstrated to be the case in *Neurospora crassa* and also for the import of cytochrome  $b_2$  into yeast mitochondria (Hartl *et al.*, 1987).

**Fe/S Protein of  $bc_1$  Complex:** Inner Membrane (Fig. 7). The precursor to the Fe/S protein is synthesized with a two-part prepiece. Pre-Fe/S binds to its receptor on the outer membrane and is then completely translocated into the mitochondrial matrix via translocation contact sites in a step which is dependent on the membrane potential. The matrix-located pre-Fe/S is then processed to the intermediate size protein by the chelator-sensitive processing peptidase. The Fe/S protein is then directed back across the inner membrane to the outer face of the inner membrane. The protein is processed to its mature form by removal of the second half of the prepiece and formation of the Fe/S cluster, but when and where this occurs are unknown (Hartl *et al.*, 1986).

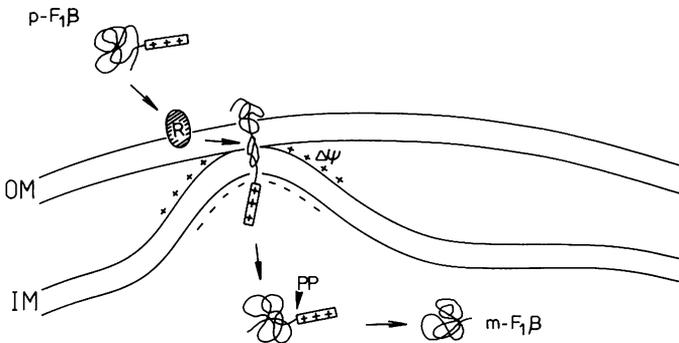
**ADP/ATP Carrier:** Inner Membrane (Fig. 8). The ADP/ATP carrier is synthesized without a prepiece but contains stretches of positively



**Fig. 8.** Import pathway of ADP/ATP carrier into mitochondria. Abbreviations are as in Fig. 6.



**Fig. 9.** Import pathway of cytochrome oxidase subunit IV into mitochondria. Abbreviations are as in Fig. 6.



**Fig. 10.** Import pathway of  $F_1$  ATPase  $\beta$  subunit into mitochondria. Abbreviations are as in Fig. 6.

charged amino acids which resemble mitochondrial targeting sequences. The precursor binds to its receptor and is inserted into the mitochondrial membrane where it is protected from externally added proteases. The first intermediate ( $i_1$ ) is past the receptor stage but before the membrane potential-dependent stage of import. The second intermediate ( $i_2$ ) is found in the presence of a membrane potential and is transported to the inner membrane via translocation contact sites. The imported ADP/ATP carrier then undergoes a conformational change, in which it acquires properties of the mature protein, followed by the formation of dimers (Schleyer and Neupert, 1984; Pfanner and Neupert, 1987). The uncoupling protein from brown fat mitochondria has similar sequence and folding characteristics (Aquila *et al.*, 1985) and is probably imported in a similar manner.

**Cytochrome Oxidase IV:** Inner Membrane (Fig. 9). Pre-COX IV is synthesized with an amino-terminal prepiece in the cytosol. It binds to its receptor on the outer membrane and is subsequently transported to the inner membrane by translocation contact sites in a membrane potential-dependent step. The amino-terminal prepiece, which protrudes into the matrix, is removed by the chelator-sensitive peptidase, and the mature part of the protein remains integrated in the inner membrane where it is assembled into cytochrome oxidase (Hurt and van Loon, 1986, and references therein). This mechanism is probably representative of most imported inner membrane proteins which are processed in a single step.

**$F_0F_1$  ATPase  $F_1\beta$ :** Matrix (Fig. 10). Pre- $F_1\beta$  binds to its receptor and is transported completely into the matrix. This occurs via translocation contact sites and is dependent on a membrane potential. During or shortly following translocation, the mature  $F_1\beta$  is generated by removal of the prepiece by the matrix peptidase. Mature  $F_1\beta$  is then assembled with the other  $F_1$  ATPase subunits at the inner face of the inner membrane. Most imported matrix proteins probably follow a similar pathway (Schleyer and Neupert, 1985, and references therein).

**Cytochrome Oxidase II:** A Mitochondrial Gene Product (Fig. 11). Most mitochondrial gene products are probably inserted directly into the inner membrane as they are synthesized on membrane-bound ribosomes (except the S5 ribosomal protein which is released into the matrix). COX II, on the other hand, is synthesized with a prepiece (in lower eukaryotes) and can be posttranslationally inserted into the inner membrane (B). Cotranslational insertion may occur *in vivo* (A) but is not obligatory. Pre-COX II is converted to mature COX II by removal of the prepiece by a protease located in the intermembrane space and noncovalent binding of heme *a* and copper. The sequence in which these changes occur is unknown, but is dependent on NADH. Mature COX II is then assembled into cytochrome oxidase (Driever *et al.*, 1987).

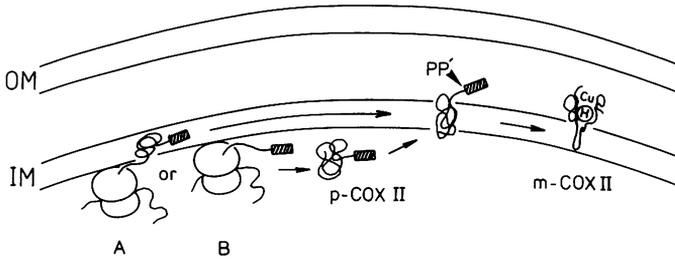


Fig. 11. Insertion pathway of cytochrome oxidase subunit II. Abbreviations are as in Fig. 6.

## B. Evolutionary Considerations

A particularly interesting finding which emerged while examining the import of the Fe/S protein of *bc<sub>1</sub>* complex into *Neurospora crassa* mitochondria is that the precursor protein was completely translocated into the matrix where it was partially processed and then redirected back across the inner membrane to its functional location on the other side facing the intermembrane space. (Hartl *et al.*, 1986; see Fig. 7). This seemingly complex assembly pathway was explained in terms of a rerouting mechanism by which the Fe/S protein is returned to remnants of its "ancestral" assembly pathway. Following evolutionary gene transfer from the bacterial endosymbiont to the host cell nucleus, mechanisms had to evolve to return the gene product to its functional location. Rather than completely rebuild the means by which the protein was folded, assembled, and acquired the correct topology, the import pathway of the Fe/S protein has evolved to make use of preexisting mechanisms. To do this, the Fe/S protein had to be completely transported across both mitochondrial membranes back into the matrix. This was accommodated by adding a matrix targeting prepiece to the Fe/S protein (i.e., the first part of the pre-Fe/S prepiece) which allows it to enter the matrix by components which had evolved to mediate the import of other mitochondrial proteins. At this point, "ancestral" transport pathways take over to correctly insert the Fe/S protein into the inner membrane.

Indeed, the equivalent Fe/S protein from the photosynthetic bacteria *Rhodospseudomonas sphaeroides* is synthesized in the bacterial cytoplasm (comparable to the mitochondrial matrix) and transferred across the photosynthetic membrane to the side opposite the cytoplasm where, as in mitochondria, it is topologically opposed to the  $F_1$  part of ATPase. This transfer is accompanied by a reduction in molecular weight (Gabelini *et al.*, 1985) which may be equivalent to processing of the mitochon-

Table V

Comparison of Amino-Terminal Sequences of Mitochondrial and Bacterial Proteins<sup>a</sup>A. Rieske Fe/S protein of *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex*N. crassa*

MAPVSI VSRAMRAAAAPARA VRALTTSTALOGSSSTTFESPFKGESKAAKVPDFGKYMSKAPPSTNMLFSYFMVCTMGAI TAAGAKST...

*R. sphaeroides*

MSHAEDNAGTRRRRLYHATAATG VVVVTGAA...

B. Cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub>

Yeast

MFSNL SKRWAQR LTKSKSPFYSTATGAASKSGKLTQKLV TAGVAAAGITASTLLVMSLTAEAMTAAEHGLHAPAYVMS...

*R. sphaeroides*

MKKLLTSMVALVLLGSGAALANSNVODHAPS...

C. Cytochrome *c* (*N. crassa*) and *c*<sub>2</sub> (*R. capsulata*)*N. crassa**R. capsulata*MGFSAGGSKKCANLFFKTRCAOCHTLEEGGN...  
MKISLTAATVAALVLAAPAFAGUAANKGEKRFN-KKKTCHSIIAPDCT...

## D. Cytochrome oxidase II

*N. crassa*

Maize

Yeast

MGLLFNNLIMNFDAPSPWGIYF...  
MILRSLECRFLTIALCDAAEPWQLGS...  
MLDLLRLQLTTFIMN-DYPTPYACYF...

<sup>a</sup> (A - C) Amino acid sequences of the amino terminus of mitochondrial precursor proteins are compared to their equivalent in bacteria. Arrows indicate the sites of proteolytic processing. The estimated region containing the first processing site of yeast cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> is indicated by a bracket. The processing site for *R. sphaeroides* Fe/S protein is not known. Segments having identical amino acid sequences are marked by a box. Alignment inserts are indicated by (-). (D) The prepiece sequences of mitochondrial cytochrome oxidase subunit II. Sequences were taken from Harnisch *et al.* (1985) (*N. crassa* Fe/S protein of *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex), Gabellini and Sebald (1986) (*R. sphaeroides* Fe/S protein of *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex and cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub>), Sadler *et al.* (1984) (yeast cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub>), Lederer and Simon (1974) (*N. crassa* cytochrome *c*), Daldal *et al.* (1986) (*R. capsulata* cytochrome *c*<sub>2</sub>), van den Boogaart *et al.* (1982a) (*N. crassa* COX II), Fox and Leaver (1981) (maize COX II), and Coruzzi and Tzagoloff (1979) (yeast COX II).

drial intermediate Fe/S to mature Fe/S. The bacterial Fe/S protein is homologous to the mature *Neurospora* Fe/S protein except in the targeting prepieces (Gabellini and Sebald, 1986). The amino terminus of the bacterial Fe/S protein has characteristics of a leader sequence for export through the cytoplasmic membrane, but the second part of the mitochondrial Fe/S protein prepiece is not comparable as might be predicted from this model (Table VA). Information to redirect the mitochondrial Fe/S protein from the matrix back across the inner membrane might not be contained in sequences analogous to bacterial leader sequences. In this regard, the second part of the cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> prepiece bears a close re-

semblance to the export leader sequence of the equivalent bacterial protein (Table VB).

The Fe/S protein of the  $bc_1$  complex may have retained this elaborate import pathway because of stringent assembly requirements which necessitate its insertion into the inner membrane from the matrix side. On the other hand, cytochrome *c* is a soluble protein of the intermembrane space and is less likely to be so demanding. This is reflected in the way in which import pathway for cytochrome *c* has evolved. In the bacterium *Rhodospseudomonas capsulata*, the equivalent protein (cytochrome  $c_2$ ) is synthesized as a precursor protein in the bacterial cytosol and is processed as it is secreted into the periplasmic space (comparable to the mitochondrial intermembrane space). Rather than via a redirected import pathway, mitochondrial cytochrome *c* is transported across just the outer membrane (Fig. 5). On evolutionary gene transfer to the host cell nucleus, the bacterial leader prepiece was removed (Table VC).

Some bacterial-like leader sequences remain in mitochondria. In lower eukaryotes such as *Neurospora*, yeast, and maize, for example, cytochrome oxidase II (a mitochondrial gene product) is synthesized with a prepiece having some characteristics of bacterial leader sequences (e.g., a stretch of hydrophobic amino acids following a charged amino terminus; Table VD). On the other hand, proteins which have no equivalent in bacteria, and therefore presumably did not evolve from the bacterial endosymbiont, may be imported by novel mechanisms which differ from most mitochondrial proteins. For example, the ADP/ATP carrier does not have an amino-terminal prepiece, but specific targeting information is contained within internal sequences that have accompanied the structural part of the protein during evolutionary formation.

Evolutionary remnants of the bacterial endosymbiont may still be present in the import pathways of mitochondrial proteins. The differing pathways could reflect specific assembly requirements of the various proteins and, in some cases, the relative time at which they were introduced as mitochondrial constituents.

### C. Summary

Nearly the entire complement of mitochondrial proteins must be imported from the cytosol. To do this correctly, mitochondrial precursor proteins must be specifically targeted to mitochondria and then properly sorted to their functional submitochondrial location. In addition, the proper topological arrangement and assembly with other subunits must occur. Information to enable these processes is embodied within the precursor proteins themselves, and components required to facilitate these

events are molecules and structures within the mitochondrion. The import pathways for a variety of mitochondrial proteins have been resolved into a sequence of discrete but contiguous steps. In doing so, the components necessary for each step have frequently been identified at a molecular level. These can be divided into three broad classes, namely, components necessary for (i) specific targeting to mitochondria, (ii) sorting and translocation processes, and (iii) processing events. In the first group, targeting signals, usually contained within the amino-terminal prepiece of the precursor protein, mediate recognition of the remainder of the protein by mitochondria. Receptors on the surface of the mitochondrion bind the precursor protein and initiate its entry into mitochondria. In the second group, translocation contact sites facilitate transmembrane movement of most imported proteins. The constituents of these contact regions are unknown but probably contain specific proteins which are necessary for import. The membrane potential supplies the energy or the circumstances to initiate translocation. Features within the precursor proteins and perhaps processes which exist at the site of translocation guide the imported protein to its correct submitochondrial location. Finally, processing occurs in many forms. Prepieces are proteolytically removed by specific proteases, and some proteins are covalently or noncovalently modified. Refolding into an active conformation often occurs, and then assembly into a functional location marks the end of the import process.

The general sequence of events by which import occurs has been well-characterized for a number of proteins having different submitochondrial locations and different roles in mitochondrial function. The molecular mechanisms are now of greater interest and are the focus of current research.

## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We would like to thank M. E. Clement for typing and Dr. M. Schwaiger for critically reviewing the manuscript. We would also like to thank our colleagues for their many contributions to this review.

## REFERENCES

- Ades, I. Z., and Butow, R. A. (1980a). The products of mitochondria-bound cytoplasmic polysomes in yeast. *J. Biol. Chem.* **255**, 9918–9924.
- Ades, I. Z., and Butow, R. A. (1980b). The transport of proteins into yeast mitochondria: Kinetics and pools. *J. Biol. Chem.* **255**, 9925–9935.

- Adrian, G. S., McCammon, M. T., Montgomery, D. L., and Douglas, M. G. (1986). Sequences required for delivery and localization of the ADP/ATP translocator to the mitochondrial inner membrane. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **6**, 626–634.
- Allison, D. S., and Schatz, G. (1986). Artificial mitochondrial presequences. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **83**, 9011–9015.
- Ambler, R. P., and Wynn, M. (1973). The amino acid sequences of cytochromes *c*-551 from three species of *Pseudomonas*. *Biochem. J.* **131**, 485–498.
- Anderson, S., Bankier, A. T., Barrell, B. G., de Bruijn, M. H. L., Coulson, A. R., Drouin, J., Eperon, I. C., Nierlich, D. P., Roe, B. A., Sanger, F., Schreier, P. H., Smith, A. J. H., Staden, R., and Young, I. G. (1981). Sequence and organization of the human mitochondrial genome. *Nature (London)* **290**, 457–465.
- Arakawa, H., Takiguchi, M., Amaya, Y., Nagata, S., Hayashi, H., and Mori, M. (1987). cDNA-derived amino acid sequence of rat mitochondrial 3-oxyacyl-CoA thiolase with no transient presequence: Structural relationship with peroxisomal isozyme. *EMBO J.* **6**, 1361–1366.
- Aquila, H., Link, T. A., and Klingenberg, M. (1985). The uncoupling protein from brown fat mitochondria is related to the mitochondrial ADP/ATP carrier. Analysis of sequence homologies and of folding of the protein in the membrane. *EMBO J.* **4**, 2369–2376.
- Argan, C., and Shore, G. C. (1985). The precursor to ornithine carbamoyltransferase is transported to mitochondria as a 5S complex containing an import factor. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **131**, 289–298.
- Argan, C., Lusty, C. J., and Shore, G. C. (1983). Membrane and cytosolic components affecting transport of the precursor for ornithine carbamoyltransferase into mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 6667–6670.
- Argos, P., Hanei, M., and Garavito, R. M. (1978). The Chou–Fasman secondary structure prediction method with an extended data base. *FEBS Lett.* **93**, 19–24.
- Banroques, J., Perea, J., and Jacq, C. (1987). Efficient splicing of two yeast mitochondrial introns controlled by a nuclear-encoded maturase. *EMBO J.* **6**, 1085–1091.
- Basile, G., Di Bello, C., and Taniuchi, H. (1980). Formation of an iso-1-cytochrome *c*-like species containing a covalently bonded heme group from the apoprotein by a yeast cell-free system in the presence of hemin. *J. Biol. Chem.* **255**, 7181–7191.
- Beltzer, J. P., Chang, L.-F. L., Hinkkanen, A. E., and Kohlhaw, G. B. (1986). Structure of yeast *LEU1*: The 5' flanking region contains features that predict two modes of control and two productive translation starts. *J. Biol. Chem.* **261**, 5160–5167.
- Böhni, P., Gasser, S., Leaver, C., and Schatz, G. (1980). A matrix-localized mitochondrial protease processing cytoplasmically made precursors to mitochondrial proteins. In "The Organization and Expression of the Mitochondrial Genome" (A. M. Kroon, and C. Saccone, eds.), pp. 423–433. Elsevier/North-Holland, Amsterdam.
- Böhni, P. C., Daum, G., and Schatz, G. (1983). Import of proteins into mitochondria: Partial purification of a matrix-located protease involved in cleavage of mitochondrial precursor polypeptides. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 4937–4943.
- Bouillaud, F., Weissenbach, J., and Ricquier, D. (1986). Complete cDNA-derived amino acid sequence of rat brown fat uncoupling protein. *J. Biol. Chem.* **261**, 1487–1490.
- Boutry, M., and Chua, N.-H. (1985). A nuclear gene encoding the  $\beta$  subunit of the mitochondrial ATP synthase in *Nicotiana plumbaginifolia*. *EMBO J.* **4**, 2159–2165.
- Breitenberger, C. A., and RajBhandary, U. L. (1985). Some highlights of mitochondrial research based on analyses of *Neurospora crassa* mitochondrial DNA. *Trends Biochem. Sci.* **10**, 478–483.
- Burger, G., Scriven, C., Machleidt, W., and Werner, S. (1982). Subunit I of cytochrome oxidase from *Neurospora crassa*: Nucleotide sequence of the coding gene and partial amino acid sequence of the protein. *EMBO J.* **1**, 1385–1391.

- Burns, D., and Lewin, A. (1986). Inhibition of the import of mitochondrial proteins by RNase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **261**, 6153–6155.
- Carignani, G., Groudinsky, O., Frezza, D., Schiavon, E., Bergantino, E., and Slonimski, P. (1983). An mRNA maturase is encoded by the first intron of the mitochondrial gene for the subunit I of cytochrome oxidase in *S. cerevisiae*. *Cell* **35**, 733–742.
- Cerletti, N., Böhni, P. C., and Suda, K. (1983). Import of proteins into mitochondria: Isolated yeast mitochondria and a solubilized matrix protease correctly process cytochrome *c* oxidase subunit V at the NH<sub>2</sub> terminus. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 4944–4949.
- Chen, W.-J., and Douglas, M. G. (1987). Phosphodiester bond cleavage outside mitochondria is required for the completion of protein import into the mitochondrial matrix. *Cell* **49**, 651–658.
- Chou, P. Y., and Fasman, G. D. (1974). Prediction of protein conformation. *Biochemistry* **13**, 222–245.
- Conboy, J. G., Fenton, W. A., and Rosenberg, L. E. (1982). Processing of pre-ornithine transcarbamylase requires a zinc-dependent protease localized to the mitochondrial matrix. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **105**, 1–7.
- Coruzzi, G., and Tzagoloff, A. (1979). Assembly of the mitochondrial membrane system: DNA sequence of subunit 2 of yeast cytochrome oxidase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **254**, 9324–9330.
- Daldal, F., Cheng, S., Applebaum, J., Davidson, E., and Prince, R. C. (1986). Cytochrome *c*<sub>2</sub> is not essential for photosynthetic growth of *Rhodospseudomonas capsulata*. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **83**, 2012–2016.
- Daum, G., Böhni, P. C., and Schatz, G. (1982a). Import of proteins into mitochondria: Cytochrome *b*<sub>2</sub> and cytochrome *c* peroxidase are located in the intermembrane space. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 13028–13033.
- Daum, G., Gasser, S. M., and Schatz, G. (1982b). Import of proteins into mitochondria: Energy-dependent, two-step processing of the intermembrane space enzyme cytochrome *b*<sub>2</sub> by isolated yeast mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 13075–13080.
- De Haan, M., van Loon, A. P. G. M., Kreike, J., Vaessen, R. T. M. J., and Grivell, L. A. (1984). The biosynthesis of the ubiquinol-cytochrome *c* reductase complex in yeast: DNA sequence analysis of the nuclear gene coding for the 14-kDa subunit. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **138**, 169–177.
- De Jong, L., Holtrop, M., and Kroon, A. M. (1979). The biogenesis of rat liver mitochondrial ATPase: Subunit composition of the normal ATPase complex and of the deficient complex formed when mitochondrial protein synthesis is blocked. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **548**, 48–62.
- Dieckmann, C. L., and Tzagoloff, A. (1985). Assembly of the mitochondrial membrane system: *CBP6*, a yeast nuclear gene necessary for synthesis of cytochrome *b*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **260**, 1513–1520.
- Dieckmann, C. L., Koerner, T. J., and Tzagoloff, A. (1984). Assembly of the mitochondrial membrane system: *CBP1*, a yeast nuclear gene involved in 5' processing of cytochrome *b* pre-mRNA. *J. Biol. Chem.* **259**, 4722–4731.
- Douglas, M. G., Geller, B. L., and Emr, S. D. (1984). Intracellular targeting and import of an F<sub>1</sub>-ATPase  $\beta$ -subunit- $\beta$ -galactosidase hybrid protein into yeast mitochondria. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **81**, 3983–3987.
- Dowhan, W., Bibus, C. R., and Schatz, G. (1985). The cytoplasmically made subunit IV is necessary for assembly of cytochrome *c* oxidase in yeast. *EMBO J.* **4**, 179–184.
- Driever, W., Cook, R. A., and Neupert, W. (1987). In preparation.
- Dumont, M. E., and Richards, F. M. (1984). Insertion of apocytochrome *c* into lipid vesicles. *J. Biol. Chem.* **259**, 4147–4156.

- Eilers, M., and Schatz, G. (1986). Binding of a specific ligand inhibits import of a purified precursor protein into mitochondria. *Nature (London)* **322**, 228–232.
- Eilers, M., Oppliger, W., and Schatz, G. (1987). Both ATP and an energized inner membrane are required to import a purified precursor protein into mitochondria. *EMBO J.* **6**, 1073–1077.
- Eisenberg, D., Schwarz, E., Komaromy, M., and Wall, R. (1984). Analysis of membrane surface protein sequences with the hydrophobic moment plot. *J. Mol. Biol.* **179**, 125–142.
- Emr, S. D., Vassarotti, A., Garrett, J., Geller, B. L., Takeda, M., and Douglas, M. G. (1986). The amino terminus of the yeast  $F_1$ -ATPase  $\beta$ -subunit precursor functions as a mitochondrial import signal. *J. Cell Biol.* **102**, 523–533.
- Epand, R. M., Hui, S.-W., Argan, C., Gillespie, L. L., and Shore, G. C. (1986). Structural analysis and amphiphilic properties of a chemically synthesized mitochondrial signal peptide. *J. Biol. Chem.* **261**, 10017–10020.
- Faye, G., and Simon, M. (1983). Analysis of a yeast nuclear gene involved in the maturation of mitochondrial pre-messenger RNA of the cytochrome oxidase subunit I. *Cell* **32**, 77–87.
- Firgaira, F. A., Hendrick, J. P., Kalousek, F., Kraus, J. P., and Rosenberg, L. E. (1984). RNA required for import of precursor proteins into mitochondria. *Science* **226**, 1319–1322.
- Fisher, W. R., Taniuchi, H., and Anfinsen, C. B. (1973). On the role of heme in the formation of the structure of cytochrome c. *J. Biol. Chem.* **248**, 3188–3195.
- Fox, T. D. (1986). Nuclear gene products required for translation of specific mitochondrially coded mRNAs in yeast. *Trends Genet.* **2**, 97–100.
- Fox, T. D., and Leaver, C. J. (1981). The *Zea mays* mitochondrial gene coding cytochrome oxidase subunit II has an intervening sequence and does not contain TGA codons. *Cell* **26**, 315–323.
- Freeman, K. B., Chien, S.-M., Lichtfield, D., and Patel, H. V. (1983). Synthesis *in vitro* of rat brown adipose tissue 32000  $M_r$  protein. *FEBS Lett.* **158**, 325–330.
- Freitag, H., Janes, M., and Neupert, W. (1982). Biosynthesis of mitochondrial porin and insertion into the outer mitochondrial membrane of *Neurospora crassa*. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **126**, 197–202.
- Gabellini, N., and Sebald, W. (1986). Nucleotide sequence and transcription of the *fbc* operon from *Rhodopseudomonas sphaeroides*: Evaluation of the deduced amino acid sequences of the FeS protein, cytochrome *b* and cytochrome  $c_1$ . *Eur. J. Biochem.* **154**, 569–579.
- Gabellini, N., Harnish, U., McCartney, J. E. G., Hauska, G., and Sebald, W. (1985). Cloning and expression of the *fbc* operon encoding the FeS protein, cytochrome *b* and cytochrome  $c_1$  from the *Rhodopseudomonas sphaeroides* *b/c\_1* complex. *EMBO J.* **4**, 549–553.
- Gasser, S. M., and Schatz, G. (1983). Import of proteins into mitochondria: *In vitro* studies on the biogenesis of the outer membrane. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 3427–3430.
- Gasser, S. M., Daum, G., and Schatz, G. (1982a). Import of proteins into mitochondria: Energy-dependent uptake of precursors by isolated mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 13034–13041.
- Gasser, S. M., Ohashi, A., Daum, G., Böhni, P. C., Gibson, J., Reid, G. A., Yonetani, T., and Schatz, G. (1982b). Imported mitochondrial proteins cytochrome *b*<sub>2</sub> and cytochrome  $c_1$  are processed in two steps. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **79**, 267–271.
- Gay, N. J., and Walker, J. E. (1985). Two genes encoding the bovine mitochondrial ATP synthase proteolipid specify precursors with different import sequences and are expressed in a tissue-specific manner. *EMBO J.* **4**, 3519–3524.

- Gearing, D. P., and Nagley, P. (1986). Yeast mitochondrial ATPase subunit 8, normally a mitochondrial gene product, expressed *in vitro* and imported back into the organelle. *EMBO J.* **5**, 3651–3655.
- Gillespie, L. L. (1987). Identification of an outer mitochondrial membrane protein that interacts with a synthetic signal peptide. *J. Biol. Chem.* **262**, 7939–7942.
- Gillespie, L. L., Argan, C., Taneja, A. T., Hodges, R. S., Freeman, K. B., and Shore, G. C. (1985). A synthetic signal peptide blocks import of precursor proteins destined for the mitochondrial inner membrane or matrix. *J. Biol. Chem.* **260**, 16045–16048.
- Gregor, I., and Tsugita, A. (1982). The amino acid sequence of cytochrome *c* oxidase subunit VI from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 13081–13087.
- Guiard, B. (1985). Structure, expression and regulation of a nuclear gene encoding a mitochondrial protein: The yeast L(+)-lactate cytochrome *c* oxidoreductase (cytochrome *b<sub>5</sub>*). *EMBO J.* **4**, 3265–3272.
- Guiso, N., Dreyfus, M., Siffert, O., Danchin, A., Spyridakis, A., Gargouri, A., Claisse, M., and Slonimski, P. P. (1984). Antibodies against synthetic oligopeptides allow identification of the mRNA-maturase encoded by the second intron of the yeast *cob-box* gene. *EMBO J.* **8**, 1769–1772.
- Hackenbrock, C. R. (1968). Chemical and physical fixation of isolated mitochondria in low-energy and high-energy states. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **61**, 589–602.
- Hallermayer, G., Zimmermann, R., and Neupert, W. (1977). Kinetic studies of the transport of cytoplasmically synthesized proteins into the mitochondria in intact cells of *Neurospora crassa*. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **81**, 523–532.
- Hampsey, D. M., Lewin, A. S., and Kohlhaw, G. B. (1983). Submitochondrial localization, cell-free synthesis, and mitochondrial import of 2-isopropylmalate synthase of yeast. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **80**, 1270–1274.
- Harmey, M. A., and Neupert, W. (1985). Synthesis and intracellular transport of mitochondrial proteins. In "The Enzymes of Biological Membranes" (A. Martonosi, ed.), Vol. 4, pp. 431–464. Plenum, New York.
- Harmey, M. A., Hallermayer, G., Korb, H., and Neupert, W. (1977). Transport of cytoplasmically synthesized proteins into the mitochondria in a cell free system from *Neurospora crassa*. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **81**, 533–544.
- Harnisch, U., Weiss, H., and Sebald, W. (1985). The primary structure of the iron–sulfur subunit of ubiquinol–cytochrome *c* reductase from *Neurospora*, determined by cDNA and gene sequencing. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **149**, 95–99.
- Hartl, F.-U., Schmidt, B., Weiss, H., Wachter, E., and Neupert, W. (1986). Transport into mitochondria and intramitochondrial sorting of the Fe/S protein of ubiquinol cytochrome *c* reductase. *Cell* **47**, 939–951.
- Hartl, F.-U., Ostermann, J., Guiard, B., and Neupert, W. (1987). Successive translocation into and out of the mitochondrial matrix: targeting of proteins to the intermembrane space by a bipartite signal peptide. *Cell* (in press).
- Hase, T., Riezman, H., Suda, K., and Schatz, G. (1983). Import of proteins into mitochondria: Nucleotide sequence of the gene for a 70-kd protein of the yeast mitochondrial outer membrane. *EMBO J.* **2**, 2169–2172.
- Hase, T., Müller, U., Riezman, H., and Schatz, G. (1984). A 70-kd protein of the yeast mitochondrial outer membrane is targeted and anchored via its extreme amino terminus. *EMBO J.* **3**, 3157–3164.
- Hase, T., Nakai, M., and Matsubara, H. (1986). The N-terminal 21 amino acids of a 70 kDa protein of the yeast mitochondrial outer membrane direct *E. coli*  $\beta$ -galactosidase into the mitochondrial matrix space in yeast cells. *FEBS Lett.* **197**, 199–203.
- Hatalová, I., and Kolarov, J. (1983). Synthesis and intracellular transport of cytochrome

- oxidase subunit IV and ADP/ATP translocator protein in intact hepatoma cells. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **110**, 132–139.
- Hay, R., Böhni, P., and Gasser, S. (1984). How mitochondria import proteins. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **779**, 65–87.
- Hawliitschek, G., Hartl, F.-U., Schmidt, B., and Neupert, W. (1988). The processing peptidase of mitochondria: Two different polypeptides cooperate to cleave imported precursor proteins. *Cell* (submitted).
- Hennig, B., and Neupert, W. (1981). Assembly of cytochrome *c*. Apocytochrome *c* is bound to specific sites on mitochondria before its conversion to holocytochrome *c*. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **81**, 533–544.
- Hennig, B., Köhler, H., and Neupert, W. (1983). Receptor sites involved in posttranslational transport of apocytochrome *c* into mitochondria: Specificity, affinity and number of sites. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **80**, 4963–4967.
- Hensgens, L. A. M., Grivell, L. A., Borst, P., and Bos, J. L. (1979). Nucleotide sequence of the mitochondrial structural gene for subunit 9 of yeast ATPase complex. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **76**, 1663–1667.
- Horwich, A. L., Fenton, W. A., Williams, K. R., Kalousek, F., Kraus, J. P., Doolittle, R. F., Konigsberg, W., and Rosenberg, L. E. (1984). Structure and expression of a complementary DNA for the nuclear coded precursor of human mitochondrial ornithine transcarbamylase. *Science* **224**, 1068–1074.
- Horwich, A. L., Kalousek, F., and Rosenberg, L. E. (1985a). Arginine in the leader peptide is required for both import and proteolytic cleavage of a mitochondrial precursor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **82**, 4930–4933.
- Horwich, A. L., Kalousek, F., Mellman, I., and Rosenberg, L. E. (1985b). A leader peptide is sufficient to direct mitochondrial import of a chimeric protein. *EMBO J.* **4**, 1129–1135.
- Horwich, A. L., Kalousek, F., Fenton, W. A., Pollock, R. A., and Rosenberg, L. E. (1986). Targeting of pre-ornithine transcarbamylase to mitochondria: Definition of critical regions and residues in the leader peptide. *Cell* **44**, 451–459.
- Hurt, E. C., and Schatz, G. (1987). A cytosolic protein contains a cryptic mitochondrial targeting signal. *Nature (London)* **325**, 499–503.
- Hurt, E. C., and van Loon, A. P. G. M. (1986). How proteins find mitochondria and intramitochondrial compartments. *Trends Biochem. Sci.* **11**, 204–207.
- Hurt, E. C., Pesold-Hurt, B., and Schatz, G. (1984a). The amino-terminal region of an imported mitochondrial precursor polypeptide can direct cytoplasmic dihydrofolate reductase into the mitochondrial matrix. *EMBO J.* **3**, 3149–3156.
- Hurt, E. C., Pesold-Hurt, B., and Schatz, G. (1984b). The cleavable prepiece of an imported mitochondrial protein is sufficient to direct cytosolic dihydrofolate reductase into the mitochondrial matrix. *FEBS Lett.* **178**, 306–310.
- Hurt, E. C., Pesold-Hurt, B., Suda, K., Oppliger, W., and Schatz, G. (1985a). The first twelve amino acids (less than half of the pre-sequence) of an imported mitochondrial protein can direct mouse cytosolic dihydrofolate reductase into the yeast mitochondrial matrix. *EMBO J.* **4**, 2061–2068.
- Hurt, E. C., Müller, U., and Schatz, G. (1985b). The first twelve amino acids of a yeast mitochondrial outer membrane protein can direct a nuclear-encoded cytochrome oxidase subunit to the mitochondrial inner membrane. *EMBO J.* **4**, 3509–3518.
- Hurt, E. C., Soltanifar, N., Goldschmidt-Clermont, M., Rochaix, J.-D., and Schatz, G. (1986a). The cleavable pre-sequence of an imported chloroplast protein directs attached polypeptides into yeast mitochondria. *EMBO J.* **5**, 1343–1350.
- Hurt, E. C., Goldschmidt-Clermont, M., Peshold-Hurt, B., Rochaix, J.-D., and Schatz, G.

- (1986b). A mitochondrial presequence can transport a chloroplast-encoded protein into yeast mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **261**, 11440–11443.
- Hurt, E. C., Allison, D. S., Müller, U., and Schatz, G. (1987). Amino-terminal deletions in the presequence of an imported mitochondrial protein block the targeting function and proteolytic cleavage of the presequence at the carboxy terminus. *J. Biol. Chem.* **262**, 1420–1424.
- Ito, A., Ogishima, T., Ou, W., Omura, T., Aoyagi, H., Lee, S., Mihara, H., and Izumiya, N. (1985). Effects of synthetic model peptides resembling the extension peptides of mitochondrial enzyme precursors on import of the precursors into mitochondria. *J. Biochem.* **98**, 1571–1582.
- Jackl, G., and Sebald, W. (1975). Identification of two products of mitochondrial protein synthesis associated with mitochondrial adenosine triphosphatase from *Neurospora crassa*. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **54**, 97–106.
- Jacq, C., Banroques, J., Becam, A. M., Slonimski, P. P., Guiso, N., and Danchin, A. (1984). Antibodies against a fused 'lacZ–yeast mitochondrial intron' gene product allow identification of the mRNA maturase encoded by the fourth intron of the yeast *cob-box* gene. *EMBO J.* **3**, 1567–1572.
- Jaussi, R., Sonderegger, P., Flückiger, J., and Christen, P. (1982). Biosynthesis and topogenesis of aspartate aminotransferase isoenzymes in chicken embryo fibroblasts: The precursor of the mitochondrial isoenzyme is either imported into mitochondria or degraded in the cytosol. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 13334–13340.
- Jaussi, R., Cotton, B., Juretic, N., Christen, P., and Schümperli, D. (1985). The primary structure of the precursor of chicken mitochondrial aspartate aminotransferase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **260**, 16060–16063.
- Joh, T., Nomiya, H., Maeda, S., Shimada, K., and Morino, Y. (1985). Cloning and sequence analysis of a cDNA encoding porcine mitochondrial aspartate aminotransferase precursor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **82**, 6065–6069.
- Kaput, J., Goltz, S., and Blobel, G. (1982). Nucleotide sequence of the yeast nuclear gene for cytochrome *c* peroxidase precursor: Functional implications of the pre-sequence for protein transport into mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 15054–15058.
- Kellems, R. E., and Butow, R. A. (1972). Cytoplasmic-type 80 S ribosomes associated with yeast mitochondria: I. Evidence for ribosome binding sites on yeast mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **247**, 8043–8050.
- Kellems, R. E., Allison, V. F., and Butow, R. A. (1974). Cytoplasmic-type 80 S ribosomes associated with yeast mitochondria: II. Evidence for the association of cytoplasmic ribosomes with the outer mitochondrial membrane *in situ*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **249**, 3297–3303.
- Keng, T., Alani, E., and Guarente, L. (1986). The nine amino-terminal residues of  $\delta$ -aminolevulinic synthase direct  $\beta$ -galactosidase into the mitochondrial matrix. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **6**, 355–364.
- Kobayashi, K., Iwasaki, Y., Sasaki, T., Nakamura, K., and Asahi, T. (1986). Putative amino-terminal presequence for  $\beta$ -subunit of plant mitochondrial  $F_1$  ATPase deduced from the amino-terminal sequence of the mature subunit. *FEBS Lett.* **203**, 144–148.
- Koerner, T. J., Hill, J., and Tzagoloff, A. (1985). Cloning and characterization of the yeast nuclear gene for subunit 5 of cytochrome oxidase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **260**, 9513–9515.
- Köhler, H., Stuart, R. A., and Neupert, W. (1987). In preparation.
- Kolansky, D. M., Conboy, J. G., Fenton, W. A., and Rosenberg, L. E. (1982). Energy-dependent translocation of the precursor of ornithine transcarbamylase by isolated rat liver mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 8467–8471.
- Kolarov, J., and Nelson, B. D. (1984). Import and processing of cytochrome *b-c*<sub>1</sub> complex

- subunits in isolated hepatoma ascites cells: Inhibition by rhodamine 6G. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **144**, 387–392.
- Korb, H., and Neupert, W. (1978). Biogenesis of cytochrome *c* in *Neurospora crassa*: Synthesis of apocytochrome *c*, transfer to mitochondria and conversion to holocytochrome *c*. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **91**, 609–620.
- Kraus, J. P., Conboy, J. G., and Rosenberg, L. E. (1981). Pre-ornithine transcarbamylase: Properties of the cytoplasmic precursor of a mitochondrial matrix enzyme. *J. Biol. Chem.* **256**, 10739–10742.
- Kraus, J. P., Hodges, P. E., Williamson, C. L., Horwich, A. L., Kalousek, F., Williams, K. R., and Rosenberg, L. E. (1985). A cDNA clone for the precursor of rat mitochondrial ornithine transcarbamylase: Comparison of rat and human leader sequences and conservation of catalytic sites. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **13**, 943–952.
- Kruse, B., and Sebald, W. (1984). Nucleotide sequences of the nuclear genes for the proteolipid and  $\delta$  subunit of the mitochondrial ATP synthase from *Neurospora crassa*. In "H<sup>+</sup>-ATPase (ATP Synthase): Structure, Function, Biogenesis of the F<sub>0</sub> F<sub>1</sub> Complex of Coupling Membranes" (S. Papa, K. Altendorf, L. Ernster, and L. Packer, eds.), pp. 67–75. ICSU Press/Adriatica. Editrice, Bari, Italy.
- Kuzela, S., Joste, V., and Nelson, B. D. (1986). Rhodamine 6G inhibits the matrix-catalyzed processing of precursors of rat-liver mitochondrial proteins. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **154**, 553–557.
- Lederer, F., and Simon, A. M. (1974). *Neurospora crassa* and *Humicola lanuginosa* cytochromes *c*: More homology in the heme region. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **56**, 317–323.
- Lewin, A. S., Gregor, I., Mason, T. L., Nelson, N., and Schatz, G. (1980). Cytoplasmically made subunits of yeast mitochondrial F<sub>1</sub>-ATPase and cytochrome *c* oxidase are synthesized as individual precursors, not as polyproteins. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **77**, 3998–4002.
- Lomax, M. I., Bachman, N. J., Nasoff, M. S., Caruthers, M. H., and Grossman, L. I. (1984). Isolation and characterization of a cDNA clone for bovine cytochrome *c* oxidase subunit IV. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **81**, 6295–6299.
- Luzikov, V. N. (1986). Proteolytic control over topogenesis of membrane proteins. *FEBS Lett.* **200**, 259–264.
- Maarse, A. C., and Grivell, L. A. (1987). Nucleotide sequence of the gene encoding the 11-kDa subunit of the ubiquinol-cytochrome-*c* oxidoreductase in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **165**, 419–425.
- Maarse, A. C., van Loon, A. P. G. M., Riezman, H., Gregor, J., Schatz, G., and Grivell, L. A. (1984). Subunit IV of yeast cytochrome *c* oxidase: Cloning and nucleotide sequencing of the gene and partial amino acid sequencing of the mature protein. *EMBO J.* **3**, 2831–2837.
- McAda, P. C., and Douglas, M. G. (1982). A neutral metallo endoprotease involved in the processing of an F<sub>1</sub>-ATPase subunit precursor in mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 3177–3182.
- Maccacchini, M.-L., Rudin, Y., Blobel, G., and Schatz, G. (1979a). Import of proteins into mitochondria: Precursor forms of the extramitochondrially made F<sub>1</sub> ATPase subunits in yeast. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **76**, 343–347.
- Maccacchini, M.-L., Rudin, Y., and Schatz, G. (1979b). Transport of proteins across the mitochondrial outer membrane: A precursor form of the cytoplasmically made intermembrane enzyme cytochrome *c* peroxidase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **254**, 7468–7471.
- McGraw, P., and Tzagoloff, A. (1983). Assembly of the mitochondrial membrane system: Characterization of a yeast nuclear gene involved in the processing of the cytochrome *b* pre-mRNA. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 9459–9468.

- Machleidt, W., and Werner, S. (1979). Is the mitochondrially made subunit 2 of cytochrome oxidase synthesized as a precursor in *Neurospora crassa*? *FEBS Lett.* **107**, 327-330.
- Macino, G., and Tzagoloff, A. (1979). Assembly of the mitochondrial membrane system: The DNA sequence of a mitochondrial ATPase gene in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **254**, 4617-4623.
- McIntyre, P., Graf, L., Mercer, J., Peterson, G., Hudson, P., and Hoogenraad, N. (1984). A highly basic N-terminal extension of the mitochondrial matrix enzyme ornithine transcarbamylase from rat liver. *FEBS Lett.* **177**, 41-46.
- Marres, C. A. M., van Loon, A. P. G. M., Oudshoorn, P., van Steeg, H., Grivell, L. A., and Slater, E. C. (1985). Nucleotide sequence analysis of the nuclear gene coding for manganese superoxide dismutase of yeast mitochondria, a gene previously assumed to code for the Rieske iron-sulphur protein. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **147**, 153-161.
- Marzuki, S., and Hibbs, A. R. (1986). Are all mitochondrial translation products synthesized on membrane-bound ribosomes? *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **866**, 120-124.
- Marzuki, S., and Linnane, A. W. (1985). Biosynthesis of the yeast mitochondrial H<sup>+</sup>-ATPase complex. In "The Enzymes of Biological Membranes" (A. N. Martonosi, ed.), Vol. 4, pp. 415-430. Plenum, New York.
- Matsuura, S., Arpin, M., Hannum, C., Margoliash, E., Sabatini, D. D., and Morimoto, T. (1981). *In vitro* synthesis and posttranslational uptake of cytochrome *c* into isolated mitochondria: Role of a specific addressing signal in the apocytochrome. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **78**, 4368-4372.
- Mihara, K., and Blobel, G. (1980). The four cytoplasmically made subunits of yeast mitochondrial cytochrome *c* oxidase are synthesized individually and not as a polypeptide. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **77**, 4160-4164.
- Mihara, K., Blobel, G., and Sato, R. (1982a). *In vitro* synthesis and integration into mitochondria of porin, a major protein of the outer mitochondrial membrane of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **79**, 7102-7106.
- Mihara, K., Omura, T., Harano, T., Brenner, S., Fleischer, S., and Rajagopalan, K. V. (1982b). Rat liver L-glutamate dehydrogenase, malate dehydrogenase, D-β-hydroxybutyrate dehydrogenase, and sulfite oxidase are each synthesized as larger precursors by cytoplasmic free polysomes. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 3355-3358.
- Mitchell, P., and Moyle, J. (1969). Estimation of membrane potential and pH difference across the cristae membrane of rat liver mitochondria. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **7**, 471-484.
- Miura, S., Mori, M., Amaya, Y., and Tatibana, M. (1982). A mitochondrial protease that cleaves the precursor of ornithine carbamoyltransferase: Purification and properties. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **122**, 641-647.
- Miura, S., Mori, M., and Tatibana, M. (1983). Transport of ornithine carbamoyltransferase precursor into mitochondria: Stimulation by potassium ion, magnesium ion, and a reticulocyte cytosolic protein(s). *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 6671-6674.
- Miura, S., Amaya, Y., and Mori, M. (1986). A metalloprotease involved in the processing of mitochondrial precursor proteins. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **134**, 1151-1159.
- Mori, M., Miura, S., Tatibana, M., and Cohen, P. P. (1980). Characterization of a protease apparently involved in processing of pre-ornithine transcarbamylase of rat liver. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **77**, 7044-7048.
- Mori, M., Morita, T., Ikeda, F., Amaya, Y., Tatibana, M., and Cohen, P. P. (1981). Synthesis, intracellular transport, and processing of the precursors for mitochondrial ornithine transcarbamylase and carbamoylphosphate synthetase I in isolated hepatocytes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **78**, 6056-6060.
- Morita, T., Mori, M., Ikeda, F., and Tatibana, M. (1982). Transport of carbamoyl phosphate synthetase I and ornithine transcarbamylase into mitochondria: Inhibition by rho-

- damine 123 and accumulation of enzyme precursors in isolated hepatocytes. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 10547–10550.
- Morohashi, K., Fujii-Kuriyama, Y., Okada, Y., Sogawa, K., Hirose, T., Inayama, S., and Omura, T. (1984). Molecular cloning and nucleotide sequence of cDNA for mRNA of mitochondrial cytochrome *P*-450 (SCC) of bovine adrenal cortex. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **81**, 4647–4651.
- Mueckler, M. M., and Pitot, H. C. (1985). Sequence of the precursor to rat ornithine aminotransferase deduced from a cDNA clone. *J. Biol. Chem.* **260**, 12993–12997.
- Müller, P. P., Reif, M. K., Zonghou, S., Sengstag, C., Mason, T. L., and Fox, T. D. (1984). A nuclear mutation that posttranscriptionally blocks accumulation of a yeast mitochondrial gene product can be suppressed by a mitochondrial gene rearrangement. *J. Mol. Biol.* **175**, 431–452.
- Myers, A. M., and Tzagoloff, A. (1985). *MSW*, a yeast gene coding for mitochondrial tryptophanyl-tRNA synthetase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **260**, 15371–15377.
- Nagata, S., Tseunetsugu-Yokata, Y., Naito, A., and Kaziro, Y. (1983). Molecular cloning and sequence determination of the nuclear gene coding for mitochondrial elongation factor Tu of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **80**, 6192–6196.
- Nakagawa, T., Maeshima, M., Muto, H., Kajiuira, H., Hattori, H., and Asahi, T. (1987). Separation, amino-terminal sequence and cell-free synthesis of the smallest subunit of sweet potato cytochrome *c* oxidase. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **165**, 303–307.
- Nargang, F. E., Bertrand, H., and Werner, S. (1978). A nuclear mutant of *Neurospora crassa* lacking subunit I of cytochrome *c* oxidase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **253**, 6364–6369.
- Natsoulis, G., Hilger, F., and Fink, G. R. (1986). The *HST1* gene encodes both the cytoplasmic and mitochondrial histidine tRNA synthetases of *S. cerevisiae*. *Cell* **46**, 235–243.
- Nelson, N., and Schatz, G. (1979). Energy-dependent processing of cytoplasmically made precursors to mitochondrial proteins. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **76**, 4365–4369.
- Neupert, W., and Schatz, G. (1981). How proteins are transported into mitochondria. *Trends Biochem. Sci.* **6**, 1–4.
- Nguyen, M., Argan, C., Lusty, C. J., and Shore, G. C. (1986). Import and processing of hybrid proteins by mammalian mitochondria *in vitro*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **261**, 800–805.
- Nicholson, D. W., Köhler, H., and Neupert, W. (1987). Import of cytochrome *c* into mitochondria: Cytochrome *c* heme lyase. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **164**, 147–157.
- Nishikimi, M., Shimomura, Y., and Ozawa, T. (1986). Cell-free synthesis of ubiquinone-binding protein of mitochondrial cytochrome *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **138**, 1291–1297.
- Nyunoya, H., Broglie, K. E., Widgren, E. E., and Lusty, C. J. (1985). Characterization and derivation of the gene coding for mitochondrial carbamoyl phosphate synthase I of rat. *J. Biol. Chem.* **260**, 9346–9356.
- Ohashi, A., Gibson, J., Gregor, I., and Schatz, G. (1982). Import of proteins into mitochondria: The precursor of cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> is processed in two steps, one of them heme-dependent. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 13042–13047.
- Ohba, M., and Schatz, G. (1987a). Protein import into yeast mitochondria is inhibited by antibodies raised against 45-kd proteins of the outer membrane. *EMBO J.* **6**, 2109–2115.
- Ohba, M., and Schatz, G. (1987b). Disruption of the outer membrane restores protein import to trypsin-treated yeast mitochondria. *EMBO J.* **6**, 2117–2122.
- Ohta, S., and Kagawa, Y. (1986). Human F<sub>1</sub>-ATPase: Molecular cloning of cDNA for the  $\beta$  subunit. *J. Biochem.* **99**, 135–141.
- Ohta, S., and Schatz, G. (1984). A purified precursor polypeptide requires a cytosolic protein fraction for import into mitochondria. *EMBO J.* **3**, 651–657.
- Okamura, T., John, M. E., Zuber, M. X., Simpson, E. R., and Waterman, M. R. (1985).

- Molecular cloning and amino acid sequence of the precursor form of bovine adrenodoxin: Evidence for a previously unidentified COOH-terminal peptide. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **82**, 5705–5709.
- Ono, H., Yoshimura, N., Sato, M., and Tuboi, S. (1985). Translocation of proteins into rat liver mitochondria: Existence of two different precursor polypeptides of liver fumarase and import of the precursor into mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **260**, 3402–3407.
- Palmer, J. D., and Shields, C. R. (1984). Tripartite structure of the *Brassica campestris* mitochondrial genome. *Nature (London)* **307**, 437–440.
- Pape, L. K., Koerner, T. J., and Tzagoloff, A. (1985). Characterization of a yeast nuclear gene (*MST1*) coding for the mitochondrial threonyl-tRNA<sub>1</sub> synthetase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **260**, 15362–15370.
- Patterson, T., and Poyton, R. O. (1986). COX8, the structural gene for yeast cytochrome *c* oxidase subunit VIII. *J. Biol. Chem.* **261**, 17192–17197.
- Pfaller, R., and Neupert, W. (1987). High-affinity binding sites involved in the import of porin into mitochondria. *EMBO J.* **6**, 2635–2642.
- Pfaller, R., Freitag, H., Harmey, M. A., Benz, R., and Neupert, W. (1985). A water-soluble form of porin from the mitochondrial outer membrane of *Neurospora crassa*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **260**, 8188–8193.
- Pfanner, N., and Neupert, W. (1985). Transport of proteins into mitochondria: A potassium diffusion potential is able to drive the import of ADP/ATP carrier. *EMBO J.* **4**, 2819–2825.
- Pfanner, N., and Neupert, W. (1986). Transport of F<sub>1</sub>-ATPase subunit  $\beta$  into mitochondria depends on both a membrane potential and nucleoside triphosphates. *FEBS Lett.* **209**, 152–156.
- Pfanner, N., and Neupert, W. (1987). Distinct steps in the import of ADP/ATP carrier into mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **262**, 7528–7536.
- Pfanner, N., Tropschug, M., and Neupert, W. (1987). Mitochondrial protein import: Nucleoside triphosphates are involved in conferring import-competence to precursors. *Cell* **49**, 815–823.
- Pillar, T., Lang, B. F., Steinberger, I., Vogt, B., and Kaudewitz, F. (1983). Expression of the "split gene" *cob* in yeast mtDNA: Nuclear mutations specifically block the excision of different introns from its primary transcript. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 7954–7959.
- Power, S. D., Lochrie, M. A., and Poyton, R. O. (1986). The nuclear-coded subunits of yeast cytochrome *c* oxidase: The amino acid sequences of subunits VII and VIIa, structural similarities between the three smallest polypeptides of the holoenzyme, and implications for biogenesis. *J. Biol. Chem.* **261**, 9206–9209.
- Pratje, E., and Guiard, B. (1986). One nuclear gene controls the removal of transient pre-sequences from two yeast proteins: One encoded by the nuclear the other by the mitochondrial genome. *EMBO J.* **5**, 1313–1317.
- Pratje, E., Mannhaupt, G., Michaelis, G., and Beyreuther, K. (1983). A nuclear mutation prevents processing of a mitochondrially encoded membrane protein in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *EMBO J.* **2**, 1049–1054.
- Raymond, Y., and Shore, G. C. (1981). Processing of the precursor for the mitochondrial enzyme, carbamoyl phosphate synthetase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **256**, 2087–2090.
- Reid, G. A., and Schatz, G. (1982a). Import of proteins into mitochondria: Yeast cells grown in the presence of carbonyl cyanide *m*-chlorophenylhydrazone accumulate massive amounts of some mitochondrial precursor polypeptides. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 13056–13061.
- Reid, G. A., and Schatz, G. (1982b). Import of proteins into mitochondria: Extramitochondrial pools and posttranslational import of mitochondrial protein precursors *in vivo*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 13062–13067.

- Reid, G. A., Yonetani, T., and Schatz, G. (1982). Import of proteins into mitochondria: Import and maturation of the mitochondrial intermembrane space enzymes cytochrome *b*<sub>2</sub> and cytochrome *c* peroxidase in intact yeast cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 13068–13074.
- Ricquier, D., Thibault, J., Bouillaud, F., and Kuster, Y. (1983). Molecular approach to thermogenesis in brown adipose tissue. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 6675–6677.
- Ridley, R. G., Patel, H. V., Gerber, G. E., Morton, R. C., and Freeman, K. B. (1986). Complete nucleotide and derived amino acid sequence of cDNA encoding the mitochondrial uncoupling protein of rat brown adipose tissue: Lack of a mitochondrial targeting presequence. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **14**, 4025–4035.
- Rietveld, A., and de Kruijff, B. (1984). Is the mitochondrial precursor protein apocytochrome *c* able to pass a lipid barrier? *J. Biol. Chem.* **259**, 6704–6707.
- Rietveld, A., Sijens, P., Verkleij, A. J., and de Kruijff, B. (1983). Interaction of cytochrome *c* and its precursor apocytochrome *c* with various phospholipids. *EMBO J.* **2**, 907–913.
- Rietveld, A., Ponjee, G. A. E., Schiffers, P., Jordi, W., Van De Coolwijk, P. J. F. M., Demel, R. A., Marsh, D., and de Kruijff, B. (1985). Investigations on the insertion of the mitochondrial precursor protein apocytochrome *c* into model membranes. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **818**, 398–409.
- Rietveld, A., Jordi, W., and de Kruijff, B. (1986a). Studies on the lipid dependency and mechanism of the translocation of the mitochondrial precursor protein apocytochrome *c* across model membranes. *J. Biol. Chem.* **261**, 3846–3856.
- Rietveld, A., Berkhout, T. A., Roenhorst, A., Marsh, D., and de Kruijff, B. (1986b). Preferential association of apocytochrome *c* with negatively charged phospholipids in mixed model membranes. *Biochem. Biophys. Acta* **858**, 38–46.
- Riezman, H., Hay, R., Gasser, S., Daum, G., Schneider, G., Witte, C., and Schatz, G. (1983a). The outer membrane of yeast mitochondria: Isolation of outside-out sealed vesicles. *EMBO J.* **2**, 1105–1111.
- Riezman, H., Hay, R., Witte, C., Nelson, N., and Schatz, G. (1983b). Yeast mitochondrial outer membrane specifically binds cytoplasmically synthesized precursors of mitochondrial proteins. *EMBO J.* **2**, 1113–1118.
- Riezman, H., Hase, T., van Loon, A. P. G. M., Grivell, L. A., Suda, K., and Schatz, G. (1983c). Import of proteins into mitochondria: A 70 kilodalton outer membrane protein with a large carboxy-terminal deletion is still transported to the outer membrane. *EMBO J.* **2**, 2161–2168.
- Rödel, G., Körte, A., and Kaudewitz, F. (1985). Mitochondrial suppression of a yeast nuclear mutation which affects the translation of the mitochondrial apocytochrome *b* transcript. *Curr. Genet.* **9**, 641–648.
- Roise, D., Horvath, S. J., Tomich, J. M., Richards, J. H., and Schatz, G. (1986). A chemically synthesized pre-sequence of an imported mitochondrial protein can form an amphiphilic helix and perturb natural and artificial phospholipid bilayers. *EMBO J.* **5**, 1327–1334.
- Runswick, M. J., Powell, S. J., Nyren, P., and Walker, J. E. (1987). Sequence of the bovine mitochondrial phosphate carrier protein: Structural relationship to ADP/ATP translocase and the brown fat mitochondria uncoupling protein. *EMBO J.* **6**, 1367–1373.
- Sachs, M. S., David, M., Werner, S., and RajBhandary, U. L. (1986). Nuclear genes for cytochrome *c* oxidase subunits of *Neurospora crassa*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **261**, 869–873.
- Sadler, I., Suda, K., Schatz, G., Kaudewitz, F., and Haid, A. (1984). Sequencing of the nuclear gene for the yeast cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> precursor reveals an unusually complex amino-terminal presequence. *EMBO J.* **3**, 2137–2143.
- Saltzgeber-Müller, J., and Schatz, G. (1978). Heme is necessary for the accumulation and

- assembly of cytochrome *c* oxidase subunits in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **253**, 305–310.
- Saraste, M., and Walker, J. E. (1982). Internal sequence repeats and the path of polypeptide in mitochondrial ADP/ATP translocase. *FEBS Lett.* **144**, 250–254.
- Schatz, G. (1968). Impaired binding of mitochondrial adenosine triphosphatase in the cytoplasmic "petite" mutant of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **243**, 2192–2199.
- Schatz, G. (1979). How mitochondria import proteins from the cytoplasm. *FEBS Lett.* **103**, 203–211.
- Schiffer, M., and Edmundson, A. B. (1967). Use of helical wheels to represent the structures of proteins and to identify segments with helical properties. *Biophys. J.* **7**, 121–135.
- Schleyer, M., and Neupert, W. (1984). Transport of ADP/ATP carrier into mitochondria: Precursor imported *in vitro* acquires functional properties of the mature protein. *J. Biol. Chem.* **259**, 3487–3491.
- Schleyer, M., and Neupert, W. (1985). Transport of proteins into mitochondria: Translocational intermediates spanning contact sites between outer and inner membranes. *Cell* **43**, 339–350.
- Schleyer, M., Schmidt, B., and Neupert, W. (1982). Requirement of a membrane potential for the posttranslational transfer of proteins into mitochondria. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **125**, 109–116.
- Schmidt, G. W., DeVillers-Thiery, A., Desruisseaux, H., Blobel, G., and Chua, N.-H. (1979). NH<sub>2</sub>-Terminal amino acid sequences of precursor and mature forms of the ribulose-1,5-bisphosphate carboxylase small subunit from *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. *J. Cell Biol.* **83**, 615–622.
- Schmidt, B., Hennig, B., Köhler, H., and Neupert, W. (1983a). Transport of the precursor to *Neurospora* ATPase subunit 9 into yeast mitochondria: Implications on the diversity of the transport mechanism. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 4687–4689.
- Schmidt, B., Hennig, B., Zimmermann, R., and Neupert, W. (1983b). Biosynthetic pathway of mitochondrial ATPase subunit 9 in *Neurospora crassa*. *J. Cell Biol.* **96**, 248–255.
- Schmidt, B., Wachter, E., Sebald, W., and Neupert, W. (1984). Processing peptidase of *Neurospora* mitochondria: Two-step cleavage of imported ATPase subunit 9. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **144**, 581–588.
- Schmidt, B., Pfaller, R., Pfanner, N., Schleyer, M., and Neupert, W. (1985). Transport of proteins into mitochondria: Receptors, recognition and transmembrane movement of precursors. In "Achievements and Perspectives in Mitochondrial Research" (E. Quagliariello, E. C. Slater, F. Palmieri, C. Saccone, and A. M. Kroon eds.), pp. 389–396. Elsevier, Amsterdam.
- Schwaiger, M., Herzog, V., and Neupert, W. (1987). Characterization of translocation sites involved in the import of mitochondrial proteins. *J. Cell Biol.* **105**, 235–246.
- Sevarino, K. A., and Poyton, R. O. (1980). Mitochondrial membrane biogenesis: Identification of a precursor to yeast cytochrome *c* oxidase subunit II, an integral polypeptide. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **77**, 142–146.
- Shore, G. C., Power, F., Bendayan, M., and Carignan, P. (1981). Biogenesis of a 35-kilodalton protein associated with outer mitochondrial membrane in rat liver. *J. Biol. Chem.* **256**, 8761–8766.
- Sidhu, A., and Beattie, D. S. (1983). Kinetics of assembly of complex III into the yeast mitochondrial membrane. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 10649–10656.
- Simmaco, M., John, R. A., Barra, D., and Bossa, F. (1986). The primary structure of ornithine aminotransferase: Identification of active-site sequence and site of post-translational proteolysis. *FEBS Lett.* **199**, 39–42.
- Stuart, R. A., Neupert, W., and Tropschug, M. (1987). Deficiency in mRNA splicing in a

- cytochrome *c* mutant of *Neurospora crassa*: Importance of carboxy terminus for import of apocytochrome *c* into mitochondria. *EMBO J.* **6**, 2131–2137.
- Suissa, M., and Schatz, G. (1982). Import of proteins into mitochondria: Translatable mRNAs for imported mitochondrial proteins are present in free as well as mitochondrial-bound cytoplasmic polysomes. *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 13048–13055.
- Suissa, M., Suda, K., and Schatz, G. (1984). Isolation of the nuclear yeast genes for citrate synthase and fifteen other mitochondrial proteins by a new screening method. *EMBO J.* **3**, 1773–1781.
- Takeda, M., Vassarotti, A., and Douglas, M. G. (1985). Nuclear genes coding the yeast mitochondrial adenosine triphosphatase complex: Primary sequence analysis of *ATP2* encoding the *F*<sub>1</sub>-ATPase  $\beta$ -subunit precursor. *J. Biol. Chem.* **260**, 15458–15465. (Also see correction: *J. Biol. Chem.* **261**, 10466.)
- Tagiguchi, M., Miura, S., Mori, M., Tatibana, M., Nagata, S., and Kaziro, Y. (1984). Molecular cloning and nucleotide sequence of cDNA for rat ornithine carbamoyltransferase precursor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **81**, 7412–7416.
- Taniuchi, H., Basile, G., Taniuchi, M., and Veloso, D. (1982). Solubilization of yeast mitochondrial cytochrome *c* synthetase. *Fed. Proc., Fed. Am. Soc. Exp. Biol.* **41**, 1209.
- Teintze, M., Slaughter, M., Weiss, H., and Neupert, W. (1982). Biogenesis of mitochondrial ubiquinol:cytochrome *c* reductase (cytochrome *bc*<sub>1</sub> complex). *J. Biol. Chem.* **257**, 10364–10371.
- Tzagoloff, A., and Meagher, P. (1972). Assembly of the mitochondrial membrane system: VI. Mitochondrial synthesis of subunit proteins of the rutamycin-sensitive adenosine triphosphatase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **247**, 594–603.
- Urban-Grimal, D., Volland, C., Garnier, T., DeHoux, P., and Labbe-Bois, R., (1986). The nucleotide sequence of the *HEM1* gene and evidence for a precursor form of the mitochondrial 5-aminolevulinic synthase in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *J. Biochem.* **156**, 511–519.
- van den Boogaart, P., van Dijk, S., and Agsteribbe, E. (1982a). The mitochondrially made subunit 2 of *Neurospora crassa* cytochrome *aa*<sub>3</sub> is synthesized as a precursor protein. *FEBS Lett.* **147**, 97–100.
- van den Boogaart, P., Samallo, J., and Agsteribbe, E. (1982b). Similar genes for a mitochondrial ATPase subunit in the nuclear and mitochondrial genomes of *Neurospora crassa*. *Nature (London)* **298**, 187–189.
- van Loon, A. P. G. M., and Schatz, G. (1987). Transport of proteins to the mitochondrial intermembrane space: the “sorting” domain of the cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> presequence is a stop-transfer sequence specific for the mitochondrial inner membrane. *EMBO J.* **6**, 2441–2448.
- van Loon, A. P. G. M., and Young, E. T. (1986). Intracellular sorting of alcohol dehydrogenase isozymes in yeast: A cytosolic location reflects absence of an amino-terminal targeting sequence for the mitochondrion. *EMBO J.* **5**, 161–165.
- van Loon, A. P. G. M., van Eijk, E., and Grivell, L. A. (1983a). Biosynthesis of the ubiquinol–cytochrome *c* reductase complex in yeast. Discoordinate synthesis of the 11-kd subunit in response to increased gene copy number. *EMBO J.* **2**, 1765–1770.
- van Loon, A. P. G. M., Maarse, A. C., Riezman, H., and Grivell, L. A. (1983b). Isolation, characterization and regulation of expression of the nuclear genes of the core II and Rieske iron–sulfur proteins of the yeast ubiquinol–cytochrome *c* reductase. *Gene* **26**, 261–272.
- van Loon, A. P. G. M., Kreike, J., de Ronde, A., van der Horst, G. T. J., Gasser, S. M., and Grivell, L. A. (1983c). Biosynthesis of the ubiquinol–cytochrome *c* reductase complex in yeast: Characterization of precursor forms of the 44-kDa, 40-kDa and 17-kDa sub-

- units and identification of individual messenger RNAs for these and other imported subunits of the complex. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **135**, 457–463.
- van Loon, A. P. G. M., De Groot, R. J., De Haan, M., Dekker, A., and Grivell, L. A. (1984). The DNA sequence of the nuclear gene coding for the 17-kd subunit VI of the yeast ubiquinol–cytochrome *c* reductase: A protein with an extremely high content of acidic amino acids. *EMBO J.* **3**, 1039–1043.
- van Loon, A. P. G. M., Brändli, A. W., and Schatz, G. (1986). The presequences of two imported mitochondrial proteins contain information for intracellular and intramitochondrial sorting. *Cell* **44**, 801–812.
- van Loon, A. P. G. M., Brändli, A. W., Peshold-Hurt, B., Blank, D., and Schatz, G. (1987). Transport of proteins to the mitochondrial intermembrane space: The “matrix-targeting” and the “sorting” domains in the cytochrome *c*<sub>1</sub> presequence. *EMBO J.* **6**, 2433–2439.
- van Steeg, H., Oudshoorn, P., van Hell, B., Polman, J. E. M., and Grivell, L. A. (1986). Targeting efficiency of a mitochondrial pre-sequence is dependent on the passenger protein. *EMBO J.* **5**, 3643–3650.
- van Venetie, R., and Verkleij, A. K. (1982). Possible role of nonbilayer lipids in the structure of mitochondria: A freeze–fracture electron microscopy analysis. *Biochem. Biophys. Acta* **692**, 397–405.
- Vassarotti, A., Chen, W.-J., Smagula, C., and Douglas, M. G. (1987a). Sequences distal to the mitochondrial targeting sequences are necessary for the maturation of the F<sub>1</sub>-ATPase  $\beta$ -subunit precursor in mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **262**, 411–418.
- Vassarotti, A., Stroud, R., and Douglas, M. G. (1987b). Independent mutations at the amino terminus of a protein act as surrogate signals for mitochondrial import. *EMBO J.* **6**, 705–711.
- Verner, K., and Schatz, G. (1987). Import of an incompletely folded precursor protein into isolated mitochondria requires an energized inner membrane, but no added ATP. *EMBO J.* **6**, 2449–2456.
- Viebrock, A., Perz, A., and Sebald, W. (1982). The imported preprotein of the proteolipid subunit of the mitochondrial ATP synthase from *Neurospora crassa*. Molecular cloning and sequencing of the mRNA. *EMBO J.* **1**, 565–571.
- von Heijne, G. (1986a). Mitochondrial targeting sequences may form amphiphilic helices. *EMBO J.* **5**, 1335–1342.
- von Heijne, G. (1986b). Why mitochondria need a genome. *FEBS Lett.* **198**, 1–4.
- Watanabe, K., and Kubo, S. (1982). Mitochondrial adenylate kinase from chicken liver: Purification, characterization and its cell-free synthesis. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **123**, 587–592.
- Weiss, H., and Kolb, H. J. (1979). Isolation of mitochondrial succinate:ubiquinone reductase, cytochrome *c* reductase and cytochrome *c* oxidase from *Neurospora crassa* using nonionic detergents. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **99**, 139–149.
- Weiss-Brummer, B., Rödel, G., Schweyen, R. J., and Kaudewitz, F. (1982). Expression of the split gene *cob* in yeast: Evidence for a precursor of a “maturase” protein translated from inton 4 and preceding exons. *Cell* **29**, 527–536.
- Werner, S., Schwab, A. J., and Neupert, W. (1974). Precursors of cytochrome oxidase in cytochrome-oxidase-deficient cells of *Neurospora crassa*: Comparison of the nuclear mutant *cni-1*, the cytoplasmic mutant *mi-1*, and copper-depleted wild type. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **49**, 607–617.
- Wielburski, A., and Nelson, B. D. (1984). Heme *a* induces assembly of rat liver cytochrome *c* oxidase subunits I–III in isolated mitochondria. *FEBS Lett.* **177**, 291–294.
- Wielburski, A., Kuzela, S., and Nelson, B. D. (1982). Studies on the assembly of cytochrome oxidase in isolated rat hepatocytes. *Biochem. J.* **204**, 239–245.

- Woodrow, G., and Schatz, G. (1979). The role of oxygen in the biosynthesis of cytochrome *c* oxidase of yeast mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **254**, 6088–6093.
- Wright, R. M., Ko, C., Cumsy, M. G., and Poyton, R. O. (1984). Isolation and sequence of the structural gene for cytochrome *c* oxidase subunit VI from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *J. Biol. Chem.* **259**, 15401–15407.
- Yaffe, M. P., and Schatz, G. (1984). Two nuclear mutations that block mitochondrial protein import in yeast. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A.* **81**, 4819–4823.
- Yaffe, M. P., Ohta, S., and Schatz, G. (1985). A yeast mutant temperature-sensitive for mitochondrial assembly is deficient in a mitochondrial protease activity that cleaves imported precursor polypeptides. *EMBO J.* **4**, 2069–2074.
- Young, E. T., and Pilgrim, D. B. (1985). Isolation and DNA sequence of *ADH3*, a nuclear gene encoding the mitochondrial isozyme of alcohol dehydrogenase in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **5**, 3024–3034.
- Zimmermann, R., and Neupert, W. (1980). Transport of proteins into mitochondria: Post-translational transfer of ADP/ATP carrier into mitochondria *in vitro*. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **109**, 217–229.
- Zimmermann, R., Paluch, U., and Neupert, W. (1979a). Cell-free synthesis of cytochrome *c*. *FEBS Lett.* **108**, 141–146.
- Zimmermann, R., Paluch, U., Sprinzl, M., and Neupert, W. (1979b). Cell-free synthesis of the mitochondrial ADP/ATP carrier protein of *Neurospora crassa*. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **99**, 247–252.
- Zimmermann, R., Hennig, B., and Neupert, W. (1981). Different transport pathways of individual precursor proteins in mitochondria. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **116**, 455–460.
- Zwizinski, C., and Neupert, W. (1983). Precursor proteins are transported into mitochondria in the absence of proteolytic cleavage of the additional sequences. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 13340–13346.
- Zwizinski, C., Schleyer, M., and Neupert, W. (1983). Transfer of proteins into mitochondria: Precursor to the ADP/ATP carrier binds to receptor sites on isolated mitochondria. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258**, 4071–4074.
- Zwizinski, C., Schleyer, M., and Neupert, W. (1984). Proteinaceous receptors for the import of mitochondrial precursor proteins. *J. Biol. Chem.* **259**, 7850–7856.

---

# Index

---

## A

- Acetolysis, mannosidases and, 224
- Acetylcholine, secretory vesicles and, 528
- Acetylcholine receptor  
  carbohydrate and, 74  
  translocation and, 33
- N*-Acetylgalactosamine  
  carbohydrate and, 55  
  Golgi membranes and, 291, 310
- N*-Acetylglucosamine  
  carbohydrate and, 55, 57  
  *Dictyostelium* and, 371, 380  
  endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 261  
  exocytosis and, 438, 439, 444  
  Golgi membranes and, 310  
  lysosomal enzymes and, 467, 470, 473, 492–494  
  mannosidases and, 210, 212, 227, 228  
  endoplasmic reticulum, 219–221, 225  
  mycology and, 785  
  posttranslational modification and, 171, 188
- $\alpha$ -*N*-Acetylglucosaminidase, lysosomal enzymes and, 466, 468, 470
- $\beta$ -*N*-Acetylglucosaminidase, lysosomal enzymes and, 466
- N*-Acetylglucosaminyltransferase, carbohydrate and, 56, 58
- Acid hydrolases  
  carbohydrate and, 51, 90  
  lectins, 82, 83, 89  
  oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 60  
  solubility, 65  
  tunicamycin, 71  
  *Dictyostelium* and, 364, 365, 375, 377, 380, 381  
  endocytosis and, 407  
  Golgi membranes and, 290  
  lysosomal enzymes and, 465, 480, 503
- Acid phosphatase  
  carbohydrate and, 73  
  *Dictyostelium* and, 365, 377, 381, 383, 388
- Golgi membranes and, 294, 299  
  lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 330, 333, 335  
  mycology and, 787, 792  
  posttranslational modification and  
    endoplasmic reticulum, 164, 167, 169, 170, 180  
    Golgi apparatus, 190, 194, 196
- Acidification  
  endocytosis and, 413, 417  
  lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 341, 342, 350
- Acidity  
  *Dictyostelium* and, 373, 374, 384, 388  
  endocytosis and, 403, 408, 412, 420, 427  
  Golgi membranes and, 302, 309  
  lysosomal enzymes and  
    endocytosis, 483, 485, 488, 489  
    intracellular pathway, 498–500, 503, 504  
    junction of pathways, 505–508  
    recognition marker, 466, 467, 473  
  mycology and, 779, 780, 782, 783, 788  
  secretory vesicles and, 528, 543
- Actin  
  lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 318  
  posttranslational modification and, 198  
  secretory vesicles and, 528, 530
- Activation, translocation and, 8, 19
- Acylation, posttranslational modification and, 160, 182, 183
- Adenosine 5'-monophosphate, Golgi membranes and, 299, 305, 307, 311
- Adenovirus, endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 251, 252, 261
- Adenylate cyclase, lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 350
- Adenylate kinase, mitochondrial proteins and, 693
- Adhesion  
  carbohydrate and, 88  
  extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 568, 569, 574, 576–578
- $\beta$ -Adrenergic receptors, carbohydrate and, 74, 81

- Adrenocorticotropin hormone  
 carbohydrate and, 65  
*Dictyostelium* and, 378  
 secretory vesicles and, 524, 537, 545
- Aerolysin, secretion, gram negative bacteria  
 and, 636, 637
- Agammaglobulinemia, carbohydrate and, 72
- Agglutination, posttranslational  
 modification and, 185
- Aggregation  
 carbohydrate and, 64, 68, 77  
*Dictyostelium* and, 383, 387, 388  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 679–681, 705  
 posttranslational modification and, 168  
 viral glycoproteins and, 139
- Alanine, viral glycoproteins and, 129
- Albumin  
 carbohydrate and, 53, 55, 77  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 482, 495, 499  
 mannosidases and, 230  
 secretory vesicles and, 527, 536
- Alcohol dehydrogenase  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 687  
 mycology and, 796
- Alcohol dehydrogenase III, mitochondrial  
 protein import and, 669
- Alkaline phosphatase  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 320,  
 324, 326, 332, 345  
 posttranslational modification and, 180,  
 182, 188  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and,  
 609, 633
- Alkalinity, translocation and, 21
- Alkylation, translocation and, 9
- Alleles  
 carbohydrate and, 70  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 327,  
 340, 343
- Alphaviruses, viral glycoproteins and, 115
- Amantadine, viral glycoproteins and, 116
- Amebas, *Dictyostelium* and, 370, 387, 388
- Amides, lipoproteins and, 588–590
- Amines  
 endocytosis and, 412  
 secretory vesicles and, 532
- Amino acids  
 carbohydrate and  
 intracellular transport signals, 55  
 lectins, 88  
 mutations, 70  
 oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 56, 61  
 solubility, 63, 64  
*Dictyostelium* and, 386, 389  
 life history, 365, 388  
 secretion, 377, 379, 380  
 endocytosis and, 403, 405  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 244,  
 245, 277–279  
 cloning, 264, 269–275  
 ERp99, 254  
 signals, 248, 252  
 exocytosis and, 433, 436, 437  
 lipoproteins and, 589, 590, 592–595,  
 597–600  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 490, 503  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and  
 biosynthesis, 320–322, 324–326, 328  
 sorting, 335–337, 343  
 mannosidases and, 231  
 mitochondrial protein import and,  
 657–659, 671  
 mutation isolation, 661–663, 665,  
 667–669  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 680, 717,  
 725, 727, 728  
 proteolysis, 711, 715, 716  
 sequences, 685–689, 692–694  
 mycology and  
 enzymes, 772, 774–780, 785, 788  
*Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, 790, 793  
 nuclear transport and, 764  
 mechanisms, 749–753  
 yeast, 755–759, 761–763  
 posttranslational modification and  
 endoplasmic reticulum, 165, 167–171,  
 178  
 Golgi apparatus, 192, 193, 195, 196  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 639  
 early stages, 615, 619, 620  
 later stages, 628, 629, 633  
 translocation and, 5  
 mechanism, 17  
 membrane assembly, 26, 28, 30–32, 35,  
 37  
 targeting, 8, 11, 13  
 viral glycoproteins and, 145, 146  
 cytoplasmic domain, 132–134  
 features, 111, 112  
 genetic approach, 117, 120, 121  
 probes, 114  
 signal peptide region, 122, 125–130, 132

- transmembrane anchor domain, 136–138, 140–142
- Aminopeptidases
  - carbohydrate and, 81
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 326
  - posttranslational modification and, 197
- Amylases, mycology and, 772
- $\alpha$ -Amylases, mycology and, 772, 774, 778, 787
- Antibodies
  - carbohydrate and, 73, 86
  - Dictyostelium* and, 365, 388
  - endocytosis and, 404, 411, 416
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 253–256, 259, 260, 277
  - exocytosis and, 435
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 565, 575, 577
  - Golgi membranes and, 295
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 481, 482, 484, 500, 501, 505, 507
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 331, 342
  - mannosidases and, 215, 223, 226, 230, 232
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 660
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 699, 706, 707
  - mycology and, 775
  - nuclear transport and, 756
  - posttranslational modification and, 185, 186, 192
  - secretory vesicles and, 532, 537
  - translocation and, 33
  - viral glycoproteins and, 114, 116
- Antichymotrypsin, carbohydrate and, 77
- Antigens
  - carbohydrate and
    - inhibitors, 78, 80
    - mutations, 66
    - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 61
    - tunicamycin, 76
  - Dictyostelium* and, 379
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 244, 254
  - exocytosis and, 445
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 569
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 482, 500
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 327, 335
  - mannosidases and, 225, 226
  - nuclear transport and, 751, 752, 756, 759, 761, 763
  - posttranslational modification and, 182, 193
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 630
  - secretory vesicles and, 552
  - translocation and, 35
  - viral glycoproteins and, 133
- Antipain, *Dictyostelium* and, 373, 374
- $\alpha$ -Antitrypsin, mannosidases and, 218, 230
- $\alpha_1$ -Antitrypsin
  - carbohydrate and
    - inhibitors, 77–80
    - mutations, 69, 70
    - solubility, 63
    - tunicamycin, 72
  - Dictyostelium* and, 379
- Apocytochrome *c*
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 661
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 703, 705, 716, 719, 721
  - precursor proteins, 679, 680
  - receptors, 696–699
- Apoprotein, carbohydrate and, 75
- Arginine
  - exocytosis and, 436
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 667–669
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 689
  - nuclear transport and, 751
  - posttranslational modification and, 164, 193, 195
  - viral glycoproteins and
    - cytoplasmic domain, 133
    - transmembrane anchor domain, 137–140, 143
- Arylsulfatase, lysosomal enzymes and, 466
- Asialoglycoprotein
  - carbohydrate and, 76, 81, 83, 86
  - endocytosis and, 406, 408, 409, 419, 425
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 481, 482, 486, 506
- Asparagine
  - carbohydrate and, 52, 55, 56, 64
  - Dictyostelium* and, 364, 369
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247, 261
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 578
  - Golgi membranes and, 289, 291, 293
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 467, 472, 492

- Asparagine (*cont.*)  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 319,  
 322, 324  
 mannosidases and, 209–212  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 662  
 mycology and, 775, 780  
 nuclear transport and, 751  
 posttranslational modification and, 162,  
 163, 195  
 endoplasmic reticulum, 171–179  
 translocation and, 5
- Aspartic acid, mitochondrial protein import  
 and, 669
- Aspergillus*  
 mycology and, 772, 774–780, 782, 784,  
 786, 788–791, 796  
 posttranslational modification and, 169,  
 195
- Astrocytoma cells, carbohydrate and, 74
- ATP  
 endocytosis and, 410, 413, 417, 422, 427  
 exocytosis and, 438  
 Golgi membranes and, 301, 306  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 485, 488, 497,  
 503  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 723–725, 728  
 cytosolic cofactors, 704  
 energy requirements, 700, 701, 703  
 precursor proteins, 679, 680  
 receptors, 696–698  
 sequences, 685, 694  
 translocation, 706  
 nuclear transport and, 749, 750  
 secretory vesicles and, 545  
 translocation and, 17, 19
- ATPase  
 endocytosis and, 416, 418  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 319,  
 327, 342, 346  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 657,  
 671, 672  
 mutation isolation, 660, 664, 666, 668,  
 669  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 724–726  
 assembly, 718, 720  
 cytosolic cofactors, 705  
 energy requirements, 700–703  
 gene products, 716, 717  
 precursor proteins, 680, 681, 683, 684  
 proteolysis, 709, 711, 713, 716  
 receptors, 696–698  
 sequences, 688, 689, 694  
 translocation, 706, 707  
 secretory vesicles and, 527  
 translocation and, 3
- Autophosphorylation, carbohydrate and, 81
- Autoradiography  
 endocytosis and, 422  
 Golgi membranes and, 294
- B**
- B cell lymphoma, carbohydrate and, 61, 72
- Bacillus licheniformis*, lipoproteins and, 589,  
 590, 592, 598, 599
- Bacteria  
*Dictyostelium* and, 387  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and,  
 576  
 gram negative, secretion and, *see*  
 Secretion, gram negative bacteria and  
 lipoproteins and, 587, 588, 590, 592, 601  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 663,  
 665  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 726–728  
 mycology and, 774, 785, 787  
 translocation and, 5, 8, 9, 21, 28  
 viral glycoproteins and, 118, 128
- Basement membranes  
*Dictyostelium* and, 370  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and,  
 564, 565, 570, 572, 573
- Bovine rhodopsin, translocation and, 29, 30
- Brain microsomal  $\alpha$ -mannosidase,  
 glycoprotein processing and, 232, 233
- Bromoconduritol, carbohydrate and, 78
- Bunyaviruses, viral glycoproteins and, 115
- C**
- Calcium  
 carbohydrate and, 88  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 476, 480, 486  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 625  
 secretory vesicles and, 530–532
- Calmodulin  
 endocytosis and, 411, 416  
 secretory vesicles and, 532
- cAMP  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 350  
 secretory vesicles and, 530

## Carbohydrate

- Dictyostelium* and, 371, 380, 390
  - intracellular transport pathways, 382, 384, 386, 387
- endocytosis and, 404, 413
- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 245, 246, 252, 260, 261
- exocytosis and, 437, 439
- extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 566
- Golgi membranes and, 290–292
- lysosomal enzymes and, 465, 466, 476
- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and
  - biosynthesis, 319, 322–325, 328
  - sorting, 331, 332, 337, 340
- mannosidases and, 209, 227, 231
- mycology and, 775, 781, 785, 787, 788, 791
- posttranslational modification and, 152, 178, 179, 182
  - asparagine-linked, 171–176
    - Golgi apparatus, 183, 184, 187–190, 194
    - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 640
    - viral glycoproteins and, 112, 113, 129
- Carbohydrate, glycoprotein traffic and, 51, 52, 89, 90
- inhibitors, 76–81
- intracellular transport signals, 52–55
- lectins, 81–89
- mutations, 66–70
- oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 55–62
- site-directed mutagenesis, 65, 66
- solubility, 62–65
- tunicamycin, 70–76
- Carbonyl cyanide *N*-chlorophenylhydrazone
  - mannosidases and, 217, 218
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 681, 683, 684, 686, 697, 700
- Carboxypeptidase, posttranslational modification and, 193, 196
- Carboxypeptidase Y
  - carbohydrate and, 62, 63, 65, 71
  - Dictyostelium* and, 367, 386
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 497
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and
    - biosynthesis, 319–326, 330
    - endocytosis, 350, 352
    - sorting, 330–333, 335–342, 345, 346
  - mannosidases and, 219
  - posttranslational modification and
    - endoplasmic reticulum, 170, 175, 180–182

- Golgi apparatus, 186–191, 196, 197

- Carcinoma cells, endocytosis and, 407, 408

- Caseinolysis, mycology and, 782

- Castanospermine

- carbohydrate and, 76, 78

- mannosidases and, 226

- Catalysis

- Golgi membranes and, 294–296

- lysosomal enzymes and, 465, 469

- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 327, 329, 350

- mannosidases and, 211, 223, 231, 232

- mitochondrial protein import and, 657

- mitochondrial proteins and, 711, 713, 715, 718

- secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 611, 620, 626, 630, 637, 639

- viral glycoproteins and, 116

- Cathepsins

- carbohydrate and, 65, 78

- Dictyostelium* and, 367, 371–373, 375, 389

- lysosomal enzymes and, 467, 476, 490, 491, 493, 498–502

- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 328
  - mannosidases and, 226

- cDNA

- carbohydrate and, 65

- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 251

- cloning, 264–274

- ERp99, 256, 260

- exocytosis and, 432, 433, 442

- extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 567, 568, 571, 572

- lysosomal enzymes and, 490

- mycology and, 774, 776, 785

- posttranslational modification and, 193

- translocation and, 13, 15

- viral glycoproteins and, 122, 132

- Cellobiohydrolases, mycology and, 785, 786

- Cellulose, mycology and, 783, 784, 786, 787

- Cellulases, mycology and, 783–789

- Ceramide, Golgi membranes and, 291, 297

- Cerebrosides, Golgi membranes and, 291

- Ceruloplasmin

- carbohydrate and, 72, 79

- mannosidases and, 230

- Chinese hamster ovary cells

- carbohydrate and, 58, 67, 68, 79

- endocytosis and, 404, 408

- exocytosis and, 441, 445

- Chinese hamster ovary cells (*cont.*)  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 569  
 Golgi membranes and, 297, 309  
 lysosomal enzymes and  
 endocytosis, 481–484, 486, 488  
 intracellular pathway, 497, 499, 502, 503  
 junction of pathways, 505, 506  
 receptors, 477–479  
 recognition marker, 467, 473, 474  
 mannosidases and, 215, 222, 227
- Chloramphenicol, mitochondrial proteins and, 719
- Chlorides, Golgi membranes and, 301
- Chloroplasts  
*Dictyostelium* and, 364, 389  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 244  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 338  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 665  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 682, 687, 694, 695  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 620
- Chloroquine  
*Dictyostelium* and, 374  
 endocytosis and, 412  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 482, 484, 485, 500, 505, 506  
 viral glycoproteins and, 139–141
- Cholesterol  
 endocytosis and, 403–405, 416  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 253  
 Golgi membranes and, 292, 293, 297  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 492
- Choline, Golgi membranes and, 301
- Chromaffin cells  
 exocytosis and, 445  
 secretory vesicles and, 530, 532, 552
- Chromosomes  
 lipoproteins and, 594  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 664, 666  
 mycology and, 777  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 623
- Chymosin, mycology and, 779, 780, 789
- Chymotrypsin  
*Dictyostelium* and, 373  
 mannosidases and, 231  
 posttranslational modification and, 193, 194, 196
- Clathrin  
 endocytosis and, 402, 406, 407, 411, 412, 414–418, 429, 431  
 exocytosis and, 443, 444  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 497, 500  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 318, 352, 353  
 secretory vesicles and, 543–545, 554  
 viral glycoproteins and, 116
- Cleavage, *see also* Signal sequence cleavage  
*Dictyostelium* and, 365, 369, 371  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 251, 262, 272, 276  
 exocytosis and, 433, 435  
 Golgi membranes and, 299  
 lipoproteins and, 593–595, 598, 599  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 470, 490, 494  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 328, 330, 335, 338, 344  
 mannosidase I and, 221, 224, 225  
 mannosidase II and, 221, 224, 225  
 mannosidases and, 212, 216, 217, 219, 233  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 659, 662, 667–669  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 685, 693, 697, 703, 717  
 proteolysis, 711, 713, 715, 716  
 mycology and, 772, 776, 777, 784, 792, 793  
 posttranslational modification and, 187, 191, 193, 195–198  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 636, 637, 639–641  
 early stages, 611, 612, 615  
 later stages, 624, 627, 628  
 secretory vesicles and, 542
- Cloning  
 carbohydrate and, 65  
*Dictyostelium* and, 389  
 endocytosis and, 402, 429  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 251, 256, 260  
 cDNA, 264–274  
 exocytosis and, 432  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 567, 568, 572, 573  
 Golgi membranes and, 309  
 lipoproteins and, 594, 597  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 320, 327, 342–345, 352  
 mannosidases and, 231, 233  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 659, 661–664, 671  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 684

- mycology and
  - enzymes, 774, 776–779, 782, 785, 786, 788, 789, 791
  - Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, 793
- nuclear transport and, 755
- posttranslational modification and, 163, 169, 183, 193, 195
- secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 618, 620, 621, 623, 626, 628, 639
- translocation and, 13, 15
- viral glycoproteins and, 145
  - features, 110
  - genetic approach, 122
  - polarized cells, 144
  - probes, 113
  - signal peptide region, 128
- Colchicine
  - endocytosis and, 412
  - Golgi membranes and, 297
- Colicins
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 665
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 636, 638
    - early stages, 618–620
    - later stages, 622–625, 627–633
- Collagens, extracellular matrixlike
  - glycoproteins and, 564, 570, 571
- Colostrum, mannosidases and, 211
- Common antigen-1, *Dictyostelium* and, 369, 382
- Concanavalin A
  - carbohydrate and, 68, 79
  - mannosidases and, 214, 224, 227, 232
  - posttranslational modification and, 176
- Coronavirus
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 251
  - viral glycoproteins and, 114, 115
- Cross-linkage, translocation and, 11
- CURL
  - endocytosis and, 406, 408, 425
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 481, 482, 486, 495
- Cycloheximide
  - carbohydrate and, 73
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 483, 497
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 683, 684
  - viral glycoproteins and, 115
- Cysteine
  - Dictyostelium* and, 371–374, 389
  - endocytosis and, 403–405
  - exocytosis and, 433, 435, 437
  - lipoproteins and, 588, 590, 599, 600
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 661, 669
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 699, 721
  - posttranslational modification and, 182
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 612, 627, 636
  - viral glycoproteins and, 127, 128, 138
- Cytidine 5'-monophosphate, Golgi membranes and, 299, 305, 307, 309
- Cytochemistry, Golgi membranes and, 293, 294
- Cytochrome oxidase, translocation and, 3
- Cytochromes
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 248, 251
  - Golgi membranes and, 292
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 657, 658, 660–662, 665, 666
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 721–725, 727, 728
    - assembly, 718–720
    - cytosolic cofactors, 704
    - energy requirements, 701, 703
    - gene products, 716–718
    - precursor proteins, 679–681, 683
    - proteolysis, 710, 711, 713, 715
    - receptors, 696–699
    - sequences, 685, 687–689, 693–695
    - translocation, 706
- Cytoplasm
  - carbohydrate and, 65, 67
  - endocytosis and, 403, 405, 411, 413, 416, 431
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 243, 245, 274, 278, 279
    - ERp99, 262
    - signals, 248, 251–253
  - exocytosis and, 433, 435, 436, 439, 442, 444
  - Golgi membranes and, 291, 294, 295, 298–300, 312
  - lipoproteins and, 588, 590, 593–595, 597
  - lysosomal vacuole in yeast and, 318
    - biosynthesis, 324
    - sorting, 336, 344–346
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 656, 670, 671
    - mutation isolation, 659, 661, 664, 665
    - signal sequences, 657, 658
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 678, 726, 727
    - assembly, 718
    - cytosolic cofactors, 704
    - sequences, 684, 687

Cytoplasm (*cont.*)

- mycology and, 780
  - nuclear transport and, 747, 748, 764
    - mechanisms, 749–752
    - yeast, 754, 755, 760–762
  - posttranslational modification and, 160–162
    - endoplasmic reticulum, 164, 167, 172, 180, 183
    - yeast mutation, 162, 163
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 607, 608, 637–641
    - early stages, 611, 613, 615, 619, 620
    - later stages, 624–626, 630–634
  - secretory vesicles and, 521, 523, 526, 528, 533, 536, 550
  - translocation and, 4, 8
    - mechanism, 15, 19, 20
    - membrane assembly, 22, 25, 26, 29–31, 33, 35, 36
    - targeting, 9, 10, 12, 13
  - viral glycoproteins and
    - endocytic pathway, 116
    - features, 109
    - genetic approach, 118
    - mutation, 132–135
    - polarized cells, 144
    - probes, 114
    - signal peptide region, 123, 127, 128, 130
    - transmembrane anchor domain, 136, 137, 142
- Cytosol
- endocytosis and, 420
  - exocytosis and, 438
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 343
  - mannosidases and, 212–221, 232
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 671
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 678, 703–705, 721, 725, 728
    - assembly, 718
    - gene products, 716
    - precursor proteins, 679–681, 683
    - receptors, 697
    - sequences, 687, 694
- Cytotoxicity, carbohydrate and, 68

**D**

## Degradation

- carbohydrate and, 52

- mutations, 68
  - site-directed mutagenesis, 65
  - solubility, 65
  - tunicamycin, 72, 74
- Dictyostelium* and, 372
- endocytosis and, 403, 404, 407, 413, 428, 429, 431
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 262, 277
  - Golgi membranes and, 298
  - lipoproteins and, 595
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 464, 479
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 327, 348, 349
  - mannosidases and, 214, 224
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 681, 703, 718
  - mycology and, 772, 783, 789, 791
  - nuclear transport and, 749, 756, 762
  - posttranslational modification and, 195, 197
  - translocation and, 4
  - viral glycoproteins and
    - signal peptide region, 125, 127
    - transmembrane anchor domain, 139–141, 143
- Deletion
- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 245, 246
  - lipoproteins and, 597, 599
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 321, 335, 342, 352
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 658, 667, 668, 671
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 686, 715
  - mycology and, 790
  - nuclear transport and, 752, 755, 759
  - posttranslational modification and, 167–169, 180
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 630
  - translocation and, 9, 30
  - viral glycoproteins and
    - signal peptide region, 123–125
    - transmembrane anchor domain, 137, 140, 141
- Deoxymannojirimycin, mannosidases and, 232
- endoplasmic reticulum, 215, 216, 218
  - mannosidase I, 222, 224–226
- Deoxynorjirimycin
- carbohydrate and, 70
  - Dictyostelium* and, 386

- exocytosis and, 437, 440
- lysosomal enzymes and, 474
- mannosidases and, 226
- 1-Deoxynorjirimycin, carbohydrate and, 76–81, 90
- Dialcylglycerol, secretory vesicles and, 530, 532
- Diautophagy, endocytosis and, 409
- Dictyostelium*, lysosomal enzymes in, 364, 365, 390, 479, 480, 497
  - intracellular transport pathways, 381
  - enzyme localization, 384, 386, 387
  - $\alpha$ -mannosidase, 384, 385
  - modification mutants, 380, 383
  - secretion defects, 381, 382
  - structural mutants, 383, 384
- life history, 365
  - maturation of precursors, 371–375
  - posttranslational modifications, 369–371
  - in vitro* studies, 367–369
  - in vivo* studies, 365–367
- regulation, 387
  - posttranslational modification, 388, 389
  - synthesis, 387, 388
- secretion, 375
  - constitutive secretory pathways, 376, 377
  - receptors, 378–380
  - regulation, 377, 378
- yeast, 336
- Differentiation
  - Dictyostelium* and, 387
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 563, 570, 580
- Dihydrofolate reductase
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 658, 659
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 680, 699, 715
  - sequences, 685, 687, 693, 694
- Dipeptidyl aminopeptidase A, mycology and, 793
- Dipeptidyl aminopeptidases
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 319, 320, 327, 343–345
  - posttranslational modification and, 193, 195, 196
- Diphtheria toxin, lysosomal enzymes and, 486, 488, 489
- Disaccharides
  - carbohydrate and, 57, 80
  - Golgi membranes and, 302, 304
- Disulfides
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 248, 278
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 566, 569, 570
  - mycology and, 792
  - translocation and, 5
  - viral glycoproteins and, 11, 143
- DNA
  - carbohydrate and, 62
  - Dictyostelium* and, 364, 386, 388
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 246, 256, 265, 269, 277, 280
  - lipoproteins and, 590, 592, 597
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 320, 344
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 671
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 694
  - mycology and, 773, 778, 785
  - nuclear transport and
    - mechanisms, 749, 751
    - yeast, 755, 757, 759, 760, 762, 763
  - posttranslational modification and, 180, 181
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 621, 622, 628
  - secretory vesicles and, 538
  - translocation and, 15, 30
  - viral glycoproteins and, 145, 146
  - cytoplasmic domain, 132, 133
  - features, 110
  - genetic approach, 120, 122
  - polarized cells, 144
  - probes, 113, 115
  - signal peptide region, 127
- Docking protein
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 682
  - posttranslational modification and, 161, 163
  - viral glycoproteins and, 117
- Dolichol phosphate
  - carbohydrate and, 56, 67, 71
  - exocytosis and, 439
  - posttranslational modification and, 171, 172, 174, 175, 179
- Dolichol pyrophosphate
  - carbohydrate and, 59
  - Golgi membranes and, 291
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 322
- Dopamine, secretory vesicles and, 528

*Drosophila*, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 573

*Drosophila melanogaster*, endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 272, 274, 277

## E

### EDTA

endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 253, 254

lipoproteins and, 588

mitochondrial proteins and, 710

### Egasyin

*Dictyostelium* and, 380

endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 251, 252

### Electron microscopy

carbohydrate and, 86

*Dictyostelium* and, 371, 388

endocytosis and, 402, 406–408, 421, 424, 426

endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 253

exocytosis and, 440, 442, 444

Golgi membranes and, 290

lysosomal enzymes and, 481, 483, 492, 495, 500

mannosidases and, 217

mitochondrial proteins and, 706, 707

nuclear transport and, 748, 753

posttranslational modification and, 178

secretory vesicles and, 543

### Electrophoresis

*Dictyostelium* and, 365, 382

endocytosis and, 416, 422, 427

extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 569

lysosomal enzymes and, 464, 466, 467, 477–479, 484

lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 323

mannosidases and, 225

mycology and, 776, 780

posttranslational modification and, 183

### Elongation

mannosidases and, 211

mitochondrial proteins and, 682, 684

posttranslational modification and, 179, 183, 188

translocation and, 5

mechanism, 19

membrane assembly, 30, 35

targeting, 11–13

Endocytosis, 401, 402, 404, 445, 446, *see also* Receptor-mediated endocytosis

biochemical characterization, 414

clathrin-coated pits, 414–418

endosomes, 418–427

lysosomes, 427, 428

recycling pathway, 428, 429

carbohydrate and, 86, 87

diacytosis, 409

*Dictyostelium* and, 370

genetic analysis

somatic cell mutants, 412, 413

yeast, 413, 414

Golgi membranes and, 292

inhibitors, 410–412

ligand recycling, 408, 409

ligands, 403–405

lysosomal delivery, 405–408

lysosomal enzymes and

disruption, 483–490

intracellular pathway, 497, 499, 500,

502, 503

junction of pathways, 504–508

pathway, 481–483

lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 319, 352

fluid phase, 346, 347

mating response, 349, 350

pathway coupling, 350–352

receptor mediated, 348, 349

phosphorylation, 429–431

polarized cells, 409, 410

secretory vesicles and, 525, 543, 545, 554

translocation and, 4

viral glycoproteins and, 116, 139

Endo- $\alpha$ -D-mannosidase, carbohydrate and, 59

Endoglycosidases, posttranslational modification and, 187

Endomannosidases, carbohydrate and, 80

Endo- $\beta$ -N-acetylglucosaminidase H

carbohydrate and, 54, 63, 79

*Dictyostelium* and, 368, 369

endocytosis and, 404

endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247, 259–262, 265

lysosomal enzymes and, 477, 478, 490

intracellular pathway, 493–495

recognition marker, 467, 471–474

mannosidases and, 219, 220, 230

mycology and, 776, 777, 780

- posttranslational modification and, 175, 176, 183, 187, 191
  - viral glycoproteins and, 112, 113
- Endopeptidase, posttranslational modification and, 194
- Endoplasmic reticulum, *see also* Rough endoplasmic reticulum
  - carbohydrate and, 51
  - inhibitors, 78, 80, 81
  - intracellular transport signals, 54, 55
  - lectins, 86, 88
  - mutations, 67, 70
  - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 58
  - solubility, 63
  - tunicamycin, 74
- Dictyostelium* and, 364, 389, 390
  - life history, 367, 369, 371, 372, 375
  - secretion, 378–380, 383, 386
- endocytosis and, 404
- exocytosis and, 432, 435, 440, 443
- Golgi membranes and, 290–295, 297
- lysosomal enzymes and, 474, 490
- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 318, 346, 353
  - biosynthesis, 320–322
  - sorting, 330, 331, 338
- mannosidases and, 211–223
- mitochondrial protein import and, 665
- mitochondrial proteins and, 682
- mycology and, 781, 787, 789, 790
- nuclear transport and, 748
- posttranslational modification and, 160–163, 198
  - asparagine-linked carbohydrates, 171–175
  - asparagine-linked oligosaccharides, 175–178
  - core oligosaccharides, 180, 181
  - fatty acid, 182, 183
  - Golgi apparatus, 183, 184, 186–189, 194
  - mutation, 170, 171
  - O-linked oligosaccharides, 178, 179
  - phosphoryl groups, 181, 182
  - signal sequence cleavage, 163–170
  - secretory vesicles and, 533, 536, 539, 549–552
  - translocation and, *see* Translocation
  - viral glycoproteins and, 145, 146
    - genetic approach, 119, 121
    - signal peptide region, 128, 130
- Endoplasmic reticulum proteins, sorting of, 243–246, 274, 276–280
  - cloning, 264–275
  - ERp99
    - membrane topography, 262–264
    - metabolic fate, 260–262
    - preparation, 253–256
    - subcellular distribution, 256–258
    - tissue distribution, 258–260
  - signals, 247–253
  - site, 246, 247
- Endosomes
  - endocytosis and, 406, 418–428
  - Golgi membranes and, 301, 302
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 500, 503, 505, 506
    - endocytosis, 482, 488, 489
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 341, 347, 350
  - viral glycoproteins and, 116, 117
- Endothelial cells
  - carbohydrate and, 73
  - Dictyostelium* and, 377
  - endocytosis and, 410
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564
- Endotoxin, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 565
- Enzymes
  - carbohydrate and
    - inhibitors, 77, 78, 80
    - lectins, 83, 88, 89
    - mutations, 68
    - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 57–61
    - solubility, 62, 63
    - tunicamycin, 71, 73
  - Dictyostelium* and, 364
  - endocytosis and, 406, 413, 416, 427
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 248, 256, 277, 278
  - exocytosis and, 441–444
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 572
  - Golgi membranes and, 289, 292, 293, 311
  - methods, 294, 295
  - orientation, 298, 299
  - transport, 301
  - lipoproteins and, 592–595, 598, 600, 601
  - lysosomal, *see* Lysosomal enzymes
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and
    - biosynthesis, 319, 324–328
    - sorting, 333, 336, 338, 342
  - mannosidase I and, 222–226

- Enzymes (*cont.*)
- mannosidase II and, 227, 230–232
  - mannosidases and, 211, 212, 232, 233
    - endoplasmic reticulum, 212, 214–216, 219, 221
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 659, 662, 663, 665, 666, 668–671
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 699, 703, 705, 710, 713
  - mycology and, *see* Mycology, secretion research and
  - posttranslational modification and, 160, 162, 198
    - endoplasmic reticulum, 167–169, 171, 174–176, 179, 180
    - Golgi apparatus, 186–190, 193–197
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 608, 613, 618, 636, 637
  - secretory vesicles and, 527, 528, 532, 545
  - translocation and, 21, 38
  - viral glycoproteins and, 146
    - features, 109
    - probes, 113
    - signal peptide region, 125, 127, 128
- Epidermal growth factor
- carbohydrate and, 74, 81
  - endocytosis and, 405, 407, 408, 414, 418, 419, 425, 428, 429, 431
- Epidermal growth factor receptor,
- translocation and, 35
- Epithelial cells
- carbohydrate and, 73, 76, 81
  - Dictyostelium* and, 389
  - endocytosis and, 410
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564
  - secretory vesicles and, 523–525, 529
  - viral glycoproteins and, 115, 144, 147
- Epitopes, *Dictyostelium* and, 369
- Epoxide hydrolase, endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 251, 252
- Erythrocytes, Golgi membranes and, 295
- Escherichia coli*
- carbohydrate and, 62
  - lipoproteins and, 588–590, 592–595, 598, 599, 601
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 321, 342
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 656, 657, 663
  - mycology and, 779, 785
  - nuclear transport and, 752, 754, 755, 762
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 607, 609, 636, 637, 639, 641
    - early stages, 615–620
    - later stages, 622, 623, 626–629, 631, 633, 634
  - translocation and, 9, 33
  - viral glycoproteins and, 128
- Ethylenebis, carbohydrate and, 88
- N*-Ethylmaleimide, translocation and, 19
- Eukaryotes
- carbohydrate and, 62
  - Dictyostelium* and, 390
  - endocytosis and, 401, 446
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 259, 260, 269, 280
  - exocytosis and, 431
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 580
  - Golgi membranes and, 290
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and
    - biosynthesis, 322
    - endocytosis, 318, 319, 352, 353
    - sorting, 337, 341
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 663
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 677, 682, 716, 728
  - nuclear transport and, 748, 754
  - posttranslational modification and, 160, 198
    - cytoplasm, 162
    - endoplasmic reticulum, 170–172, 178, 182
    - Golgi apparatus, 183, 186, 187, 191
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 618
  - translocation and, 3, 5
    - mechanism, 19, 21
    - membrane assembly, 28
    - targeting, 9
  - viral glycoproteins and, 146
    - features, 109
    - genetic approach, 119, 121
    - signal peptide region, 126, 128, 130
    - transmembrane anchor domain, 143
- Exocytosis, 401, 402, 409, 425, 431, 432
- biochemical characterization
    - Golgi, 444
    - nuclear envelope, 442, 443
    - RER, 442, 443
    - secretory vesicles, 444, 445
  - carbohydrate and, 55

- Dictyostelium* and, 376, 377  
 genetic analysis, 440, 441  
 inhibitors, 439, 440  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 497  
 pathways, 438, 439  
 secretory vesicles and, 527, 530–532, 539, 552  
 VSV G protein, 432  
   domain structure, 433  
   morphology, 434, 435  
   posttranslational modification, 435  
   reconstitution, 438  
   structure, 435–438
- Extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins,  
 macrophages and, 563–566, 579, 580  
 biosynthesis  
   fibronectin, 566–570  
   laminin, 570–573  
   proteoglycans, 573, 574  
   thrombospondin, 570  
 functions  
   cell interactions, 577–579  
   phagocytosis, 574–576
- F**
- $\alpha$ -Factor  
 endocytosis and, 413  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and  
   biosynthesis, 321, 322  
   endocytosis, 348, 349  
   sorting, 330, 344, 345  
 mycology and, 774, 780, 789, 793, 794  
 posttranslational modification and, 162, 163  
   endoplasmic reticulum, 180, 181  
   Golgi apparatus, 188, 190–197  
 secretory vesicles and, 527
- Fatty acids  
 endocytosis and, 403  
 lipoproteins and, 588–590, 592  
 posttranslational modification and, 182, 183  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 625
- Fatty acyl chains, secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 627, 632, 636
- Ferritin  
 endocytosis and, 422, 424, 425  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 506, 507  
 nuclear transport and, 753  
 secretory vesicles and, 552
- $\alpha$ -Fetoprotein, carbohydrate and, 72, 79
- Fibrin, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 570
- Fibrinogen, carbohydrate and, 72
- Fibroblasts  
 carbohydrate and  
   inhibitors, 81  
   intracellular transport signals, 55  
   lectins, 83, 86  
   solubility, 63, 65  
*Dictyostelium* and, 364, 370–375, 377, 378  
 endocytosis and, 407, 411, 413, 419  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 244, 265  
 Golgi membranes and, 297, 302  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 464, 465  
   endocytosis, 482, 483, 485, 489  
   intracellular pathway, 491, 493, 495, 496, 498–502  
   junction of pathways, 504, 505  
   receptors, 476–478, 480  
   recognition marker, 465, 467, 468, 471, 473, 475, 476  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 322–324, 328, 331  
 mannosidases and, 219, 226  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 681  
 secretory vesicles and, 528, 542  
 viral glycoproteins and, 139
- Fibronectin  
 carbohydrate and, 65, 72, 79, 81  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564, 565, 579, 580  
   biosynthesis, 556–570  
   functions, 575–577
- Filipin, Golgi membranes and, 298, 301, 307
- Flaviviruses, viral glycoproteins and, 114
- Fluorescence  
 endocytosis and, 406, 408, 419, 421, 427  
 exocytosis and, 435  
 Golgi membranes and, 297  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 346, 347
- Fluorescence-activated cell sorting,  
 posttranslational modification and, 186
- Fractionation  
 carbohydrate and, 54  
*Dictyostelium* and, 369, 370, 372  
 endocytosis and, 405, 425, 428  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247, 256, 257, 262

- Fractionation (*cont.*)  
 exocytosis and, 432  
 Golgi membranes and, 293  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 470, 481–483, 492, 493  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 318  
 mannosidases and, 214, 222, 223  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 667  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 704  
 nuclear transport and, 756  
 posttranslational modification and, 163, 178, 183  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 620  
 translocation and, 10
- Fragmentation, Golgi membranes and, 292
- Friend erythroleukemia virus, carbohydrate and, 70
- Fructose 1-phosphate, lysosomal enzymes and, 466
- Fucose  
 carbohydrate and, 55, 57, 59, 86  
*Dictyostelium* and, 371, 388  
 mannosidases and, 210, 211  
 viral glycoproteins and, 112, 120
- Fucosyltransferase  
 carbohydrate and, 56  
 mannosidases and, 222
- Fungi, mycology and, 771, 772, 796, 797  
 enzymes, 774, 778, 782–785, 787, 789, 791  
*Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, 795, 796
- Fusion  
 endocytosis and, 414, 422  
 exocytosis and, 432, 436–440, 445  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 574  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 469  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and  
 biosynthesis, 324, 325  
 endocytosis, 346, 350  
 sorting, 331, 337, 340  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 656, 657, 670  
 mutation isolation, 660, 662–669  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 678, 699, 715  
 precursor proteins, 682  
 sequences, 685–689, 693, 694  
 mycology and, 774, 779–781  
 nuclear transport and, 752, 754–756, 758, 761  
 posttranslational modification and, 189, 190, 195, 196  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 631–634  
 secretory vesicles and  
 formation, 538, 549–551, 554  
 structure, 525, 526, 530–532  
 translocation and, 15, 31  
 viral glycoproteins and  
 endocytic pathway, 117, 118  
 features, 111  
 polarized cells, 144  
 signal peptide region, 125
- ## G
- G proteins  
 carbohydrate and  
 inhibitors, 78, 80  
 site-directed mutagenesis, 65, 66  
 solubility, 63, 64  
*Dictyostelium* and, 379  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 24, 246, 274  
 exocytosis and, 432–438, 441, 444, 446  
 mannosidases and, 217  
 posttranslational modification and, 180  
 viral glycoproteins and  
 cytoplasmic domain, 132–134  
 features, 112  
 genetic approach, 118–121  
 polarized cells, 144, 145  
 transmembrane anchor domain, 136, 137, 140, 142
- Galactose  
 carbohydrate and, 55, 57, 59  
 endocytosis and, 409  
 exocytosis and, 444  
 Golgi membranes and, 299, 307, 309, 310  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 493  
 mannosidases and, 210, 211, 226, 227  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 666  
 nuclear transport and, 755  
 posttranslational modification and, 188
- Galactosidase, mannosidases and, 226
- $\beta$ -Galactosidase  
*Dictyostelium* and, 372, 377  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 491, 502, 508  
 endocytosis, 481, 482, 484, 486  
 receptors, 77, 80, 488  
 recognition marker, 466  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 657, 658, 664, 666–668

- mitochondrial proteins and, 685–687
- mycology and, 788, 789, 795
- nuclear transport and, 752, 754–756, 758, 761, 763
- secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 619, 631, 632
- Galactosylation, Golgi membranes and, 294, 307
- Galactosyltransferase
  - carbohydrate and, 56
  - Dictyostelium* and, 388
  - Golgi membranes and, 293, 297–302, 310
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 470, 492, 493
  - mannosidases and, 221, 222, 228
  - viral glycoproteins and, 112
- Gangliosides, Golgi membranes and, 291, 307
- Gene dosage, lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 333
- GERL, lysosomal enzymes and, 482, 506, 507
  - intracellular pathway, 492, 494, 497, 499, 500, 502, 504
- Globin, translocation and, 15
- $\alpha$ -Globin, translocation and, 17
- Globomycin
  - lipoproteins and, 588–590, 594, 600
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 619
- Glucanases, mycology and, 791, 795
- Glucosylase
  - mycology and, 772, 774–778, 782
  - posttranslational modification and, 169, 170, 195
- Glucocerebrosidase, *Dictyostelium* and, 389
- Glucocerebroside, Golgi membranes and, 298
- $\beta$ -Glucuronidase
  - Dictyostelium* and, 367, 371, 372, 380, 389
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 476, 483, 484, 505
  - intracellular pathway, 450–452, 490, 491
  - recognition marker, 465–467, 471, 473, 474, 476
- Glucosamine
  - carbohydrate and, 72
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 467
  - viral glycoproteins and, 112
- Glucose
  - carbohydrate and, 90
  - inhibitors, 76–80
  - lectins, 88, 89
  - mutations, 70
  - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 56–60
  - Dictyostelium* and, 382, 384, 386
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 278, 279
  - exocytosis and, 433, 435, 437, 442, 444
  - Golgi membranes and, 291, 302
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 467, 471, 474, 475
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 321
  - mannosidases and, 210, 217, 226
  - mycology and, 784, 789
  - posttranslational modification and, 162, 167, 169, 175
  - translocation and, 34
  - viral glycoproteins and, 112
- Glucose 6-phosphatase, Golgi membranes and, 292, 294
- Glucose 6-phosphate
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 257
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 480
- Glucosidases
  - carbohydrate and, 78, 79
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247, 248, 251, 261
  - Golgi membranes and, 291
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 474
  - mannosidases and, 210, 212, 214, 215, 224, 226
  - mycology and, 786
  - posttranslational modification and, 176, 177
- $\alpha$ -Glucosidases
  - carbohydrate and
    - inhibitors, 77, 79, 80
    - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 56, 58, 59
  - Dictyostelium* and, 372, 377, 382, 386, 388, 389
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 467, 476, 501
- $\beta$ -Glucosidases
  - Dictyostelium* and
    - intracellular transport pathways, 383, 384, 386
    - life history, 365, 367–369, 372–376
    - regulation, 387, 388
    - secretion, 377, 378, 380
  - mycology and, 784, 786, 787
- Glucosylation
  - carbohydrate and, 60, 79
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 473

- Glucosylmannose disaccharide, carbohydrate and, 59
- Glutamate, mitochondrial protein import and, 668
- Glutamic acid  
 carbohydrate and, 70  
 mycology and, 786  
 viral glycoproteins and, 129, 140
- Glutamine, mitochondrial proteins and, 715
- Glycan chains, carbohydrate and, 52, 89, 90  
 inhibitors, 77, 79, 80  
 intracellular transport signals, 54, 55  
 lectins, 86–88  
 mutations, 68, 70  
 oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 56, 59–61  
 solubility, 62–64  
 tunicamycin, 75
- Glycans, posttranslational modification and, 179
- Glycerides, viral glycoproteins and, 128
- Glycerol  
 lipoproteins and, 588, 589, 592  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 664, 668, 669
- Glycerylcysteine, lipoproteins and, 588
- Glycine  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 667  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 629, 630  
 viral glycoproteins and, 129
- Glycolipids  
 carbohydrate and, 56  
*Dictyostelium* and, 380  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 572  
 Golgi membranes and, 290, 297–299, 309
- Glycopeptides  
 carbohydrate and, 79  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 467, 468, 471
- Glycophorin A, carbohydrate and, 75
- Glycoprotein  
*Dictyostelium* and, 364, 370, 382, 384  
 endocytosis and, 413  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 245, 276  
   cloning, 274  
   ERp99, 254, 256, 261  
   signals, 251  
 exocytosis and, 432, 439, 441–443, 445  
 extracellular matrixlike, *see* Extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins
- Golgi membranes and, 289, 290, 292, 293, 299, 309
- lysosomal enzymes and, 466, 468, 474, 475, 491
- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 331, 345
- mannosidases and, *see* Mannosidases, glycoprotein processing and mycology and, 775, 785, 788, 797
- posttranslational modification and, 163, 180–183, 188
- secretory vesicles and, 527, 531, 536
- traffic, carbohydrate and, *see* Carbohydrate, glycoprotein traffic and translocation and, 20, 21, 25
- viral, *see* Viral glycoproteins, membrane insertion and
- Glycosaminoglycans, Golgi membranes and, 290, 291
- Glycosidases  
 carbohydrate and  
   inhibitors, 76, 79, 80  
   mutations, 70  
   oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 60  
*Dictyostelium* and, 377, 381  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 470, 493  
 mannosidases and, 226
- Glycosphingolipids, Golgi membranes and, 290–292, 297
- Glycosylation  
 carbohydrate and, 52, 89  
   inhibitors, 79  
   mutations, 66–70  
   oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 56, 58, 59, 61  
   site-directed mutagenesis, 65, 66  
   solubility, 62–65  
   tunicamycin, 71–76  
*Dictyostelium* and, 367–369, 380, 382, 386, 390  
 endocytosis and, 403–405, 413  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247, 248, 276, 277  
 exocytosis and, 433, 435, 437, 440  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 572, 579  
 Golgi membranes and, 289–291, 293, 298, 302, 305  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 471, 475, 488, 490, 492, 494, 499  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and biosynthesis, 320–326, 328

- sorting, 332, 344
- mannosidases and, 209, 219–221
- mycology and, 797
  - enzymes, 774–778, 780, 781, 785–790
  - Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, 793
- posttranslational modification and, 160, 163, 198
  - endoplasmic reticulum, 167–169, 176, 180–182
  - Golgi apparatus, 187–191, 193
- viral glycoproteins and
  - features, 111
  - genetic approach, 117, 118
  - probes, 112, 114
  - signal peptide region, 122, 123, 125, 127–129
  - transmembrane anchor domain, 138–140
- Glycosyltransferase
  - carbohydrate and, 57, 60
  - Golgi membranes and, 291, 293, 298, 299, 309
  - mannosidases and, 233
- Golgi apparatus
  - carbohydrate and, 89, 90
  - inhibitors, 76–81
  - intracellular transport signals, 52, 54, 55
  - lectins, 82, 83, 86–88
  - mutations, 67, 70
  - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 57–59
  - site-directed mutagenesis, 65, 66
  - tunicamycin, 71, 74
  - Dictyostelium* and, 364, 388, 390
  - life history, 369–372, 374
  - secretion, 378–380
- endocytosis and, 404, 407, 409, 411, 413, 414, 429
  - biochemical characterization, 414, 416, 419, 424, 425, 427, 428
- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 245–247
  - ERp99, 257, 258, 261, 262
  - signals, 248, 252
- exocytosis and, 432, 434–440, 442–444, 447
- lysosomal enzymes and, 470, 483
- intracellular pathway, 492–494, 496, 497, 500, 503
  - junction of pathways, 506, 507
- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 353
  - biosynthesis, 322–324
  - endocytosis, 346, 350, 352
  - sorting, 330–332, 341, 343
- mannosidase I and, 222–224
- mannosidase II and, 227, 228, 230–232
- mannosidases and, 211, 212
  - endoplasmic reticulum, 214, 217, 218, 220, 221
- membranes, functional topology of, *see* Golgi membranes, functional topology of
- mycology and, 781, 787, 790
- posttranslational modification and, 161, 183, 184, 198
  - endoplasmic reticulum, 168, 170, 171, 175, 179, 181, 182
  - oligosaccharides, 184–188
  - proteolysis, 191–197
  - sorting, 188–191
- secretory vesicles and, 555
  - formation, 533, 539, 542–545, 549–552
  - structure, 524, 525, 528, 529
- translocation and, 4
- viral glycoproteins and, 147
  - cytoplasmic domain, 132–134
  - genetic approach, 117, 120, 121
  - polarized cells, 144
  - probes, 112, 114, 115
  - signal peptide region, 122, 125, 130, 132
  - transmembrane anchor domain, 139, 140, 142
- Golgi membranes, functional topology of, 289, 290, 311, 312
- methods
  - catalysis, 294, 295
  - cytochemistry, 293, 294
  - enzymatic digestion, 295
- orientation
  - enzymes, 298, 299
  - function, 299, 300
  - lipids, 295–298
- properties
  - characterization, 292, 293
  - function, 290–292
  - polarity, 293
  - structure, 290
- transport
  - disaccharides, 302, 304
  - measuring, 300, 301
  - monosaccharides, 302, 303
  - nucleotides, 304–309
  - permeability, 301, 302
  - sugar uptake, 309–311

- Gram negative bacteria, *see* Secretion, gram negative bacteria and
- Growth factors  
 endocytosis and, 403, 404  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564
- Growth hormone  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 245, 246  
 exocytosis and, 436, 437, 443  
 secretory vesicles and, 527, 538, 545
- H**
- Haptoglobin, carbohydrate and, 73
- Hemagglutinin  
 carbohydrate and, 65, 78, 81, 88  
*Dictyostelium* and, 379  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 245  
 exocytosis and, 436, 443  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 637  
 secretory vesicles and, 531, 539  
 viral glycoproteins and  
 cytoplasmic domain, 133, 134  
 features, 111, 112  
 genetic approach, 118, 121  
 polarized cells, 144, 145  
 signal peptide region, 123, 125, 132  
 transmembrane anchor domain, 136, 142
- Hematopoietic cells, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 563
- Hemin, mitochondrial proteins and, 696
- Hemolysin, secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 619, 620, 636, 637  
 later stages, 623, 626, 627, 630, 632
- $\alpha$ -Hemolysin, secretion, gram negative bacteria and  
 early stages, 619, 620  
 later stages, 622, 626, 627, 630–632, 634
- Hepatitis B surface antigen, translocation and, 31, 32
- Hepatitis virus, carbohydrate and, 78
- Hepatocytes  
*Dictyostelium* and, 371, 377  
 endocytosis and, 408  
 Golgi membranes and, 291, 300  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 506  
 endocytosis, 481, 482, 486  
 intracellular pathway, 490, 492, 496, 497, 499, 502  
 mannosidases and, 218, 224  
 secretory vesicles and, 527, 536
- Hepatoma cells  
 carbohydrate and  
 inhibitors, 77–81  
 intracellular transport signals, 53–55  
 lectins, 87  
 mutations, 70  
 tunicamycin, 72, 74–76  
 exocytosis and, 440  
 mannosidases and, 215
- Herpes simplex virus, viral glycoproteins and, 113
- Heterogeneity  
 carbohydrate and, 54, 61  
*Dictyostelium* and, 378, 381, 382  
 Golgi membranes and, 293, 302  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 494  
 mannosidases and, 222, 230  
 posttranslational modification and, 163  
 endoplasmic reticulum, 176, 178, 183  
 Golgi apparatus, 185, 191
- Hexasaccharides, carbohydrate and, 87
- $\beta$ -Hexosaminidase  
 carbohydrate and, 78  
*Dictyostelium* and, 367, 371–373, 389  
 lysosomal enzymes and  
 intracellular pathway, 490, 491, 493, 494, 498, 500–502  
 receptors, 478  
 recognition marker, 465–469, 473
- Hexose 6-phosphate dehydrogenase, endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247, 261
- Hexoses, *Dictyostelium* and, 382
- Histidine  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 665, 670, 671  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 687
- Homogeneity  
 endocytosis and, 422  
 mannosidases and, 210, 212  
 endoplasmic reticulum, 214, 215  
 mannosidase I, 224, 225  
 mannosidase II, 230  
 translocation and, 10
- Homogenization, Golgi membranes and, 292, 299
- Homology  
 carbohydrate and, 61  
 endocytosis and, 431

- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 260, 272, 277, 279
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 569, 570
  - lipoproteins and, 590
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 464
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 320, 328, 337, 345
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 671
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 704, 711, 715, 719, 727
    - precursor proteins, 680, 684
    - sequences, 686, 688, 694
  - mycology and, 775, 780, 785, 788
  - nuclear transport and, 752, 759, 762
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 626, 628, 630
  - secretory vesicles and, 530
  - translocation and
    - mechanism, 18
    - membrane assembly, 26, 33
    - targeting, 8, 11
  - viral glycoproteins and, 121, 127
- Hormones**
- carbohydrate and, 66, 81
  - Dictyostelium* and, 370
  - endocytosis and, 403, 405, 408, 429
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 278
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 348
  - mycology and, 776
  - posttranslational modification and, 191, 192
  - secretory vesicles and
    - formation, 532, 538, 542, 543, 545
    - structure, 525, 527, 528, 530
  - viral glycoproteins and, 116
- Horse radish peroxidase**
- endocytosis and, 422, 424, 425, 428, 429, 446
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 506
- Human chorionic gonadotropin,**
- endocytosis and, 405, 406
- Hybridization**
- carbohydrate and, 61, 66, 76, 77
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 246, 264
  - exocytosis and, 436, 437, 443
  - lipoproteins and, 594, 595, 597, 600, 601
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 467, 473, 487, 493
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 324–326, 340
  - mannosidases and, 211, 221, 228, 230, 233
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 656–658, 670, 671
    - mutation isolation, 659, 661, 663–668
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 684
  - mycology and, 793, 794
  - nuclear transport and, 755, 756, 759–763
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 608, 609, 619, 631–634, 642
  - secretory vesicles and, 538, 542
  - translocation and, 20
    - viral glycoproteins and, 121, 125, 133, 136
- Hybridoma cells, carbohydrate and, 78**
- Hydrogen, viral glycoproteins and, 139, 140**
- Hydrolysis**
- Dictyostelium* and, 386
  - endocytosis and, 427
  - Golgi membranes and, 301
  - lipoproteins and, 595
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 466, 467, 493, 494
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 319
  - mannosidases and, 214–216
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 680, 700, 703
  - mycology and, 772, 775, 783, 784
  - posttranslational modification and, 167, 169
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 636
  - secretory vesicles and, 530
  - translocation and, 38
    - mechanism, 17–19
    - membrane assembly, 22
- Hydropathy, endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 272**
- Hydrophilicity**
- carbohydrate and, 62
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 277
  - Golgi membranes and, 302
  - mannosidases and, 231
  - secretory vesicles and, 547
  - viral glycoproteins and
    - cytoplasmic domain, 134
    - features, 110–112
    - transmembrane anchor domain, 137
- Hydrophobicity**
- carbohydrate and, 62, 88
  - Dictyostelium* and, 371
  - endocytosis and, 404
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 248, 252, 272, 276
  - exocytosis and, 433, 436, 437

Hydrophobicity (*cont.*)

- lipoproteins and, 593–595, 598
- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 320, 321, 345
- mannosidases and, 231
- mitochondrial protein import and, 658
- mitochondrial proteins and, 680, 681, 689, 716, 717, 728
- mycology and, 778, 785, 790, 792, 793
- nuclear transport and, 754, 759
- posttranslational modification and, 163–165, 167, 168, 170, 196
- secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 611, 615, 618, 627, 630, 640
- secretory vesicles and, 531, 547
- translocation and, 7
  - membrane assembly, 27, 28, 30, 32, 33, 37
  - targeting, 8, 9
- viral glycoproteins and, 147
  - cytoplasmic domain, 132, 134, 135
  - features, 111
  - genetic approach, 118, 119, 121
  - probes, 114
  - signal peptide region, 123, 126–128
  - transmembrane anchor domain, 135–143
- $\beta$ -Hydroxyleucine, translocation and, 11
- Hydroxymethylglutaryl-coenzyme A reductase
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 251–253, 261, 277
  - mannosidases and, 214, 218

## I

- $\alpha$ -L-Iduronidase, lysosomal enzymes and, 466, 474, 476, 491, 502
- Immunoelectron microscopy
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 318, 333, 339, 350
  - secretory vesicles and, 539
  - viral glycoproteins and, 119, 120
- Immunofluorescence
  - carbohydrate and, 65
  - exocytosis and, 434
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 318
  - viral glycoproteins and, 130, 131, 137
- Immunofluorescence microscopy, viral glycoproteins and, 115
- Immunoglobulins
  - carbohydrate and
    - inhibitors, 78, 80

- oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 59
- tunicamycin, 71, 72, 74
- endocytosis and, 408, 409, 424
- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 245, 246, 252, 277
- extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 575, 576
- lysosomal enzymes and, 504
- mannosidases and, 217, 220, 225
- nuclear transport and, 753
- posttranslational modification and, 162
- secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 628
- translocation and, 4, 26, 35
- Immunoprecipitation
  - Dictyostelium* and, 365–368, 384, 388
  - endocytosis and, 416
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 254, 256, 258, 262, 265
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 571
  - lysosomal enzymes and
    - endocytosis, 482–484, 488
    - receptors, 477, 479
    - recognition marker, 467, 469, 471, 473
  - mannosidases and, 235
  - mycology and, 775
- Inflammation, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564, 565, 575, 578
- Influenza virus
  - carbohydrate and, 61, 65, 78, 81
  - Dictyostelium* and, 379
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 245
  - exocytosis and, 436, 443
  - mannosidases and, 225
  - nuclear transport and, 759, 761
  - secretory vesicles and, 531
  - viral glycoproteins and
    - cytoplasmic domain, 123, 134
    - endocytic pathway, 117
    - features, 111, 112
    - genetic approach, 118, 119, 121
    - polarized cells, 144
    - signal peptide region, 123, 125
    - transmembrane anchor domain, 136, 141
- Inhibitors
  - Dictyostelium* and, 374, 375
  - endocytosis and, 410–412
  - exocytosis and, 439, 440
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 499, 500
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 638

- Inositol triphosphate, secretory vesicles and, 530
- Insulin  
 carbohydrate and, 73, 81  
*Dictyostelium* and, 375  
 endocytosis and, 405, 407, 425, 431  
 secretory vesicles and, 527, 528, 538, 542, 545, 552
- Integral membrane proteins  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 243  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 344, 345
- Integral transmembrane proteins, translocation and  
 membrane assembly, 22–25, 37  
 polytopic, 30–34  
 stop transfer sequences, 25–29  
 topogenic sequences, 34–37
- Integrin, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 568, 570
- Interferon  
 carbohydrate and, 63  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564, 565  
 biosynthesis, 567–569, 571, 572  
 functions, 577, 578  
 mycology and, 789, 792, 793
- Interleukin-2  
 carbohydrate and, 63  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 578
- Intracellular transport signals, carbohydrate and, 52–55
- Invertase  
*Dictyostelium* and, 379  
 exocytosis and, 440, 443  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 347  
 biosynthesis, 319, 321, 322, 324, 325  
 sorting, 332, 333, 335–337, 339–341  
 mannosidases and, 219  
 mycology and  
 enzymes, 779–781, 788–790  
*Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, 792, 793, 795  
 posttranslational modification and, 162  
 endoplasmic reticulum, 164, 167–170, 176, 178, 180, 181  
 Golgi apparatus, 183, 185, 187, 189, 190
- Ionophores  
 endocytosis and, 411  
 exocytosis and, 439
- Iron  
 endocytosis and, 403, 413  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 487, 489  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 703
- Isoleucine  
*Dictyostelium* and, 379  
 exocytosis and, 436  
 viral glycoproteins and, 127
- K**
- Kidney  
*Dictyostelium* and, 377, 378, 380  
 Golgi membranes and, 292, 293  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 492, 499
- Killer toxin, posttranslational modification and, 191–197
- Kinensin, secretory vesicles and, 528
- L**
- $\beta$ -Lactamase, translocation and, 15, 17
- Lactases, mycology and, 788, 789
- Lactate, mitochondrial protein import and, 669
- Lactogen, translocation and, 17
- Lactose  
 carbohydrate and, 88  
 Golgi membranes and, 300, 302
- Laminin, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564, 565, 579, 580  
 biosynthesis, 568, 579–573  
 functions, 575–578
- Lecithin, Golgi membranes and, 292
- Lectins  
 carbohydrate and, 52, 81–89  
 intracellular transport signals, 54  
 mutations, 67, 68  
 Golgi membranes and, 295  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 493  
 posttranslational modification and, 176
- Leucine  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 338, 339  
 translocation and, 11  
 viral glycoproteins and  
 signal peptide region, 125, 127, 129  
 transmembrane anchor domain, 137, 138
- Leukemia cells, carbohydrate and, 74

- Leukocytes  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564–566, 576, 577, 579, 580  
 mycology and, 792
- Leukodystrophy, *Dictyostelium* and, 372
- Leupeptin  
 carbohydrate and, 74  
*Dictyostelium* and, 373, 374
- Ligands  
 carbohydrate and, 74, 82, 87  
*Dictyostelium* and, 370, 380  
 endocytosis and, 403–405, 407–412, 414  
   biochemical characterization, 418–422, 425, 428, 431  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 465, 475–477, 495  
   endocytosis, 481, 484–486, 489  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 349  
 mannosidases and, 230  
 secretory vesicles and, 530, 543  
 viral glycoproteins and, 116
- Ligatin, carbohydrate and, 88, 89
- Lipases, mycology and, 790, 791
- Lipids  
 carbohydrate and  
   inhibitors, 79  
   mutations, 67, 68  
   oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 56, 59  
   tunicamycin, 71, 73  
*Dictyostelium* and, 364  
 endocytosis and, 406, 411  
 exocytosis and, 442  
 Golgi membranes and, 290–293, 295–299  
 lipoproteins and, 588, 590  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 467, 473  
 mannosidases and, 209, 216  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 687, 696, 707  
 mycology and, 790, 791  
 posttranslational modification and, 163  
   endoplasmic reticulum, 164, 171, 172, 174, 175, 178, 179  
   Golgi apparatus, 185  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 611, 627, 633, 635, 641  
 secretory vesicles and, 531, 545, 547–550  
 translocation and, 4, 5  
   mechanism, 14, 15  
   membrane assembly, 22, 25–28, 30, 31, 34  
 viral glycoproteins and  
   cytoplasmic domain, 135  
   features, 110  
   polarized cells, 114  
   transmembrane anchor domain, 135, 139
- Lipopolysaccharides, secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 634, 635, 640
- Lipoproteins, 587, 588, 601  
 in bacteria, 590, 592  
 biosynthesis, 589–591  
 carbohydrate and, 55  
 endocytosis and, 402  
*lsp* gene, 596, 597  
 mutation, 598–600  
 secretion, 600, 601  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 612, 619, 624  
 signal peptidases, 592–595  
 structure, 588, 589  
 viral glycoproteins and, 116
- Liver  
 endocytosis and, 409, 419  
 Golgi membranes and, 292, 293  
   methods, 294, 295  
   orientation, 296–299  
   transport, 301, 302, 305  
 lysosomal enzymes and  
   endocytosis, 482, 486  
   intracellular pathway, 492, 493, 495, 496, 498  
   junction of pathways, 506  
   receptors, 477, 478, 480  
   recognition marker, 465, 467, 468, 470  
 mannosidases and, 211, 232  
   endoplasmic reticulum, 212, 214, 216, 220  
   mannosidase I, 223, 225, 226  
   mannosidase II, 227  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 681, 694, 704, 706, 709  
 posttranslational modification and, 172, 179
- Localization  
 carbohydrate and  
   lectins, 83, 87, 89  
   oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 58  
   tunicamycin, 71, 75  
*Dictyostelium* and, 364, 365, 389, 390  
 intracellular transport pathways, 381, 383, 384, 386, 387  
 life history, 369–372, 374, 375  
 secretion, 377, 378, 380  
 endocytosis and, 404, 409, 410, 425, 431  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 244,

- 245, 247, 274, 276, 278–280
    - cloning, 264
    - ERp99, 257, 258, 262
    - signals, 251–253
  - exocytosis and, 435, 444, 446
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564
  - Golgi membranes and, 293, 294, 299
  - lipoproteins and, 587, 593, 594
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 470, 482, 492, 496, 497, 504
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 318, 347, 352, 353
    - biosynthesis, 320, 324, 325, 328
    - sorting, 333–339, 344
  - mannosidases and, 210, 217, 233
    - mannosidase I, 222, 223
    - mannosidase II, 228, 230
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 656–658, 671
    - mutation isolation, 662–668
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 680, 689, 706, 707, 710, 713
  - mycology and, 787, 792
  - nuclear transport and, *see* Nuclear transport
  - posttranslational modification and, 160, 170, 180, 182, 187–189
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 620, 626, 627, 630, 632, 634
  - secretory vesicles and, 542, 543
  - translocation and, 3, 33, 37
  - viral glycoproteins and
    - cytoplasmic domain, 132
    - genetic approach, 122
    - probes, 113
    - signal peptide region, 130
    - transmembrane anchor domain, 140
- Low density lipoprotein
- carbohydrate and, 90
  - mutations, 68, 69
  - tunicamycin, 73, 74
- endocytosis and, 402–406, 408, 413, 431
- Lucifer yellow, lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 346, 347, 350
- Lung
- carbohydrate and, 81
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 567
  - Golgi membranes and, 297
- Lymphoblastoid cells, carbohydrate and, 76
- Lymphoblasts, endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 256
- Lymphocytes
- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 256
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 565, 569, 574
  - mannosidases and, 230
- Lymphoid cells, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 569
- Lymphokines, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564, 565, 575, 578
- Lymphoma cells
- carbohydrate and inhibitors, 79
  - intracellular transport signals, 54
  - mutations, 66–68
  - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 58
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 467
- Lysine
- carbohydrate and, 70
  - lipoproteins and, 588
  - mycology and, 777, 778
  - nuclear transport and, 751, 753, 756
  - viral glycoproteins and, 137, 139, 140, 143
- Lysis
- extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564, 565, 573, 577
  - Golgi membranes and, 300, 301
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 608–610, 640, 641
  - early stages, 619
  - later stages, 623–625, 628, 629, 632
- Lysolipids, secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 624, 625
- Lysosomal enzymes, 464, 465
- Dictyostelium* and, *see* *Dictyostelium*, lysosomal enzymes in
- endocytosis
- disruption, 483–490
  - pathway, 481–483
- intracellular pathway
- biosynthesis, 490, 491
  - disruption, 499–504
  - secretory, 491–499
- junction of pathways
- components, 504–507
  - disruption, 507, 508
- receptors
- binding-deficient cells, 478, 479
  - cation-dependent, 480, 481
  - cation-independent, 476–478

- Lysosomal enzymes (*cont.*)  
 recognition marker  
 biosynthesis, 467–472  
 mannose 6-phosphate, 465–467
- Lysosomal hydrolases  
 endocytosis and, 406, 425  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 464, 466, 478, 479, 503  
 secretory vesicles and, 536, 542
- Lysosomelike vacuole in yeast, *see* Yeast, lysosomelike vacuole in
- Lysosomes  
 carbohydrate and, 51, 90  
 inhibitors, 77, 78  
 lectins, 82, 83, 88, 89  
 mutations, 67, 68  
 oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 58, 60, 61  
 solubility, 65  
 tunicamycin, 71
- endocytosis and, 403, 405–414, 431  
 biochemical characterization, 418, 424, 425, 427, 428
- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 244, 248
- Golgi membranes and, 290–292, 302
- mannosidases and, 212, 214, 225, 227, 230, 232
- posttranslational modification and, 181
- secretory vesicles and, 533, 534, 536, 542, 545, 552
- translocation and, 4
- viral glycoproteins and, 116, 118, 138–140

## M

- $\alpha$ -Macroglobulin, endocytosis and, 403, 406, 408, 425
- $\alpha_2$ -Macroglobulin  
 carbohydrate and, 72, 79  
 mannosidases and, 230
- Macrophages  
 carbohydrate and, 75, 82, 83, 88  
*Dictyostelium* and, 377–379  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, *see* Extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins
- lysosomal enzymes and  
 endocytosis, 483, 485  
 intracellular pathway, 490, 491, 501, 502  
 receptors, 479, 480  
 recognition marker, 471, 473
- Madin-Darby canine kidney cells  
 carbohydrate and, 75, 76  
 secretory vesicles and, 529  
 viral glycoproteins and, 117, 144
- Magnesium  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 476, 480  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 625
- Major histocompatibility antigens, carbohydrate and, 61
- Major histocompatibility molecules, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 573, 577
- Maltose  
 lipoproteins and, 595  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 321  
 mycology and, 774
- Mammary gland, Golgi membranes and, 299, 300
- Mannoprotein, posttranslational modification and, 184, 185
- Mannose  
 carbohydrate and  
 inhibitors, 77–80  
 lectins, 82, 87, 88  
 mutations, 67, 68, 70  
 oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 55–57, 59–61  
 tunicamycin, 72, 74, 75
- Dictyostelium* and, 364, 369, 371, 382, 386
- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247, 260, 261
- exocytosis and, 435, 437, 442, 444
- Golgi membranes and, 291
- lysosomal enzymes and, 479, 494, 507  
 recognition marker, 467, 468, 470, 472–476
- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 322, 331, 337
- mannosidases and, 211, 233  
 endoplasmic reticulum, 215–218, 220, 221  
 mannosidase I, 222–225  
 mannosidase II, 226, 227, 230
- mycology and, 775, 785
- posttranslational modification and  
 endoplasmic reticulum, 171, 172, 174–177, 179, 183
- Golgi apparatus, 184–189
- viral glycoproteins and, 112, 119
- Mannose 6-phosphate

- carbohydrate and, 51, 90
  - lectins, 82, 83, 86, 87, 89
  - mutations, 68, 69
  - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 60, 61
  - solubility, 65
  - tunicamycin, 71
- Dictyostelium* and, 364, 369, 370, 375
- endocytosis and, 407, 427
- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 244
- Golgi membranes and, 292, 294
- lysosomal enzymes and
  - endocytosis, 481–489
  - intracellular pathway, 491, 493–495, 497–504
  - junction of pathways, 505–508
  - receptors, 476–480
  - recognition marker, 466, 467, 470, 473–475
- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 331, 337, 341, 343
- mannosidases and, 222
- posttranslational modification and, 181
- secretory vesicles and, 536, 542, 543
- Mannose 6-sulfate, *Dictyostelium* and, 382, 388
- Mannosidase I, glycoprotein processing and, 221–223
  - inhibitors, 225, 226
  - purification, 223–225
- Mannosidase II, glycoprotein processing and
  - biosynthesis, 230–232
  - inhibitors, 228–230
  - purification, 227, 228
- Mannosidases
  - Dictyostelium* and, 371, 389
  - endocytosis and, 409
  - exocytosis and, 440
  - glycoprotein processing and, 233
    - asparagine-linked oligosaccharides, 209–212
    - endoplasmic reticulum, 212–218
    - oligosaccharide processing, 218–221
  - Golgi membranes and, 291, 293
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 492, 493
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 327
  - posttranslational modification and, 176, 191
- $\alpha$ -Mannosidases
  - carbohydrate and
    - inhibitors, 76, 78, 80, 81
  - intracellular transport signals, 54
  - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 56, 59
- Dictyostelium* and
  - intracellular transport pathways, 383–386
  - life history, 365, 367–369, 372–375
  - regulation, 387, 388
  - secretion, 376–380
- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 248, 261
- exocytosis and, 435
- lysosomal enzymes and, 466, 474, 476, 479, 493, 497, 502
- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 319, 320, 336, 343
- Mannosyl
  - mannosidases and, 211, 212, 216, 221, 224, 227
  - posttranslational modification and, 179, 186
- Mannosylphosphotransferase, lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 323, 331
- Mannosyltransferases, posttranslational modification and, 179, 186, 191
- Mast cells, *Dictyostelium* and, 377
- Membrane assembly, translocation and, 22–25, 37
  - polytopic ITMPs, 30–34
  - stop transfer sequences, 25–29
  - topogenic sequences, 34–37
- Membrane insertion, viral glycoproteins and, *see* Viral glycoproteins, membrane insertion and
- Methionine
  - carbohydrate and, 53
  - Dictyostelium* and, 372
  - endocytosis and, 422
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 259
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 571
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 479, 491
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 669
- N*-Methyldeoxynojirimycin, carbohydrate and, 76, 78
- $\alpha$ -Methylmannoside, lysosomal enzymes and, 468, 469
- Methyl-*p*-nitrophenyltriazene, mannosidase and, 226
- Microfilaments
  - endocytosis and, 412
  - secretory vesicles and, 530

- Microsomes**  
 carbohydrate and, 87, 88  
*Dictyostelium* and, 367, 368  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 248, 258, 262, 277  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 467, 490  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 321  
 mannosidases and, 215, 225, 232, 233  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 681  
 posttranslational modification and, 161, 162, 172
- Microtubules**  
 endocytosis and, 412, 416, 419, 425, 429  
 secretory vesicles and, 528–530, 550
- Mitochondria**  
*Dictyostelium* and, 364, 389  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 244, 248  
 Golgi membranes and, 293, 295, 297, 306  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 318, 338  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 657, 658, 669–672  
 mutation isolation, 659–663, 665–667, 679  
 nuclear transport and, 753  
 posttranslational modification and, 160  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 620  
 secretory vesicles and, 533, 534  
 translocation and, 3, 5, 8
- Mitochondrial protein import, 655, 669–672**  
 biochemistry, 656  
 mutation isolation, 659  
 classical approaches, 660–662  
 molecular approaches, 662–669  
 signal sequences, 656–659, 671, 672
- Mitochondrial proteins, 677, 678, 728, 729**  
 assembly, 718–721  
 cytosolic cofactors, 703–705  
 energy requirements, 699–703  
 evolution, 726–728  
 gene products, 716–718  
 import pathway models, 721–725  
 precursor proteins  
 properties, 678–682  
 transport, 682–684  
 proteolysis, 709–716  
 receptors, 695–699  
 sequences, 684  
 fusion, 685–688  
 heterologous import, 694, 695  
 prepiece, 688–692  
 stop transport model, 692–694  
 translocation, 705–709
- Mitosis, nuclear transport and, 754**
- Monensin**  
*Dictyostelium* and, 375  
 endocytosis and, 412  
 exocytosis and, 439  
 Golgi membranes and, 297, 302  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 504
- Monoclonal antibodies**  
*Dictyostelium* and, 365, 369, 382, 389  
 endocytosis and, 411  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 569  
 secretory vesicles and, 552
- Monocytes, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564, 576**  
 biosynthesis, 567, 569, 570, 572, 574
- Morphology**  
 carbohydrate and, 88  
*Dictyostelium* and, 371, 387  
 endocytosis and, 412, 414, 418, 422, 424, 425, 427–429  
 exocytosis and, 434, 435, 441–444  
 Golgi membranes and, 293  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 500  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 339, 347, 349  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 707  
 secretory vesicles and, 521, 525, 529
- Mouse mammary tumor virus, carbohydrate and, 74**
- mRNA**  
*Dictyostelium* and, 367, 368, 387  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 260, 262, 264–269, 274  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 571  
 lipoproteins and, 597  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 490  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 664  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 683, 684, 687, 719  
 mycology and, 775, 780, 789  
 posttranslational modification and, 167, 193  
 translocation and, 4, 17  
 viral glycoproteins and, 122

- Mucin, carbohydrate and, 88
- Mucopolidosis, lysosomal enzymes and, 468, 469, 471, 493
- Mucopolysaccharides, lysosomal enzymes and, 464
- Mucor miehei*, mycology and, 782
- Multivesicular bodies, lysosomal enzymes and, 506, 507
- Mumps, carbohydrate and, 74
- Murine leukemia virus  
 carbohydrate and, 53, 55, 61  
 viral glycoproteins and, 144, 145
- Mutagenesis  
 carbohydrate and, 52, 65, 66  
 endocytosis and, 429, 431, 446  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 244, 280  
 exocytosis and, 435–437  
 lipoproteins and, 598  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 333, 335  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 665, 667–669  
 mycology and, 781  
 posttranslational modification and, 186  
 secretory vesicles and, 542  
 viral glycoproteins and, 133
- Mutation  
 carbohydrate and, 52  
 glycosylation, 66–70  
 inhibitors, 79  
 intracellular transport signals, 54, 55  
 oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 58, 59  
 site-directed mutagenesis, 66
- Dictyostelium* and, 388–390  
 life history, 375, 379  
 secretion, 381–386
- endocytosis and, 404, 405, 412–414, 431  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 246, 252, 254, 278, 279  
 exocytosis and, 436, 440, 441, 445  
 Golgi membranes and, 309  
 lipoproteins and, 588–590, 594–596, 598–601  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 464, 465, 478  
 endocytosis, 485–490  
 intracellular pathway, 501–504  
 junction of pathways, 505–508  
 recognition marker, 469, 473–475  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 353  
 biosynthesis, 321, 325, 327, 330  
 endocytosis, 346, 348–350, 352  
 sorting, 330, 331, 333, 335–345  
 mannosidases and, 215, 217, 219  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 656, 657, 669–672  
 isolation, 659–669  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 689, 695, 697, 713, 719, 720  
 mycology and, 776, 781, 782, 787–790, 792  
 nuclear transport and, 764  
 mechanisms, 751, 752  
 yeast, 753, 755–757, 763  
 posttranslational modification and, 162, 163, 198  
 endoplasmic reticulum, 164, 166–171, 174–183  
 Golgi apparatus, 184, 185, 188, 189, 191, 194, 195, 197  
 outer chain biosynthesis, 185–187  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 637, 640, 641  
 early stages, 618, 619  
 later stages, 620–623, 625, 628, 630, 631  
 secretory vesicles and, 527, 536  
 translocation and, 9  
 viral glycoproteins and, *see* Viral glycoproteins, membrane insertion and
- Mycology, secretion research and, 771, 772, 796, 797
- enzymes  
 amylases, 772–774  
 cellulases, 783–788  
 glucanases, 791  
 glucoamylases, 774–778  
 invertases, 789, 790  
 lactases, 788, 789  
 lipases, 790, 791  
 pectic, 791  
 prochymosin gene, 779–782  
 proteases, 778, 782, 783  
*Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, 792–796
- Myeloid cells, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 569
- Myeloma cells  
*Dictyostelium* and, 375  
 endocytosis and, 409, 424  
 mannosidases and, 220

## N

- Natural killer cells, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 565, 568, 573, 574, 577, 578
- Neuraminidase  
*Dictyostelium* and, 372  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 493, 507  
 mannosidases and, 226  
 viral glycoproteins and, 144
- Neurites, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 571
- Neuroblastoma cells, carbohydrate and, 74
- Neurotoxin, carbohydrate and, 74
- Neurotransmitters, secretory vesicles and, 525, 528, 530
- Neutrophils  
*Dictyostelium* and, 377  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 576
- Nigericin, mitochondrial proteins and, 700, 701
- p*-Nitrophenylmannoside, 214–216, 223, 227, 232
- Nuclear envelope, exocytosis and, 442, 443
- Nuclear magnetic resonance spectroscopy, mannosidases and, 220
- Nuclear transport, 747, 764  
 mechanisms, 749–753  
 nuclear pore, 748, 749  
 in yeast, 753–755  
 $\alpha$ 2 protein, 757–761  
 DNA binding, 762, 763  
*GAL4* gene, 755–757  
 ribosomal proteins, 761, 762
- Nucleic acid, translocation and, 13
- Nucleocapsids  
 carbohydrate and, 74  
 viral glycoproteins and, 114, 115
- Nucleoplasmin, nuclear transport and, 748–751, 760
- Nucleoside triphosphates  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 703, 710  
 translocation and, 38  
 mechanism, 17, 18  
 membrane assembly, 22
- Nucleosides  
 carbohydrate and, 70  
 exocytosis and, 439  
 Golgi membranes and  
 methods, 294  
 orientation, 298, 299  
 transport, 302, 303, 305, 307, 311  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 680
- Nucleotides  
 carbohydrate and, 56  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 265, 269, 274  
 exocytosis and, 439  
 Golgi membranes and, 291, 312  
 orientation, 298–300  
 transport, 301, 302, 305–311  
 lipoproteins and, 592, 597  
 mycology and, 774, 775, 778, 785, 789, 796  
 posttranslational modification and, 172, 179  
 translocation and, 10  
 viral glycoproteins and, 120–123

## O

- Ogitonin, carbohydrate and, 83
- Oligomerization, *Dictyostelium* and, 380
- Oligonucleotides  
 lipoproteins and, 598  
 translocation and, 20  
 viral glycoproteins and, 130, 133, 137
- Oligosaccharides  
 carbohydrate and, 51, 90  
 biosynthesis, 55–62  
 inhibitors, 76, 77, 79–81  
 intracellular transport signals, 54  
 lectins, 82, 86–89  
 mutations, 67–70  
 site-directed mutagenesis, 65, 66  
 solubility, 62, 64  
 tunicamycin, 70, 73–75  
*Dictyostelium* and, 364, 388, 390  
 intracellular transport pathways, 382, 386  
 life history, 369–371  
 secretion, 380  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247, 265, 276  
 ERp99, 260–262, 264  
 signals, 248–251, 253  
 exocytosis and, 433, 437–442, 444  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 566, 571, 578

- Golgi membranes and, 291, 293  
 lysosomal enzymes and  
   intracellular pathway, 490, 492–495  
   receptors, 477, 478, 481  
   recognition marker, 466–468, 470–476  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and,  
   322–325, 331, 344  
 mannosidases and  
   asparagine-linked, 209–212  
   brain microsomal  $\alpha$ -mannosidase, 232,  
   233  
   endoplasmic reticulum, 215–221  
   mannosidase I, 222, 224, 225  
   mannosidase II, 226–228, 230, 231  
   mycology and, 779–781, 784, 786, 788, 792  
   posttranslational modification and, 162,  
   163  
   endoplasmic reticulum, 168, 171–173,  
   175–181, 183  
   Golgi apparatus, 184–191  
   translocation and, 5, 20  
   viral glycoproteins and, 119, 120, 133, 137  
 Oligosaccharyltransferase, endoplasmic  
   reticulum proteins and, 262, 264  
 Oncogenes, translocation and, 35  
 Opsin, carbohydrate and, 75  
 Opsonin, extracellular matrixlike  
   glycoproteins and, 574–576, 578  
 Ornithine carbamoyltransferase,  
   mitochondrial proteins and, 680, 711,  
   715, 716  
   cytosolic cofactors, 704, 705  
   sequences, 686, 688, 689  
 Ornithine transcarbamylase, mitochondrial  
   protein import and, 667, 668  
 Orthomyxoviruses, viral glycoproteins and,  
   116, 144  
 Orthoviruses, viral glycoproteins and, 115  
 Osmosis  
   Golgi membranes and, 300, 301  
   secretory vesicles and, 547  
 Osmotic shock  
   Golgi membranes and, 292, 298, 299  
   mitochondrial proteins and, 707  
   secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 625  
 Ovalbumin  
   carbohydrate and, 58, 59, 61, 73  
   mannosidases and, 221, 228  
   translocation and, 7, 10, 29  
 Ovomuroid, carbohydrate and, 58, 59
- P**
- Palmitate  
   exocytosis and, 437, 438  
   mannosidases and, 231  
   posttranslational modification and, 182,  
   183  
   viral glycoproteins and, 138, 139  
 Palmitic acid  
   exocytosis and, 433, 435  
   viral glycoproteins and, 120, 143  
 Pancreas  
   carbohydrate and, 53, 63  
   *Dictyostelium* and, 367, 368, 374  
   lysosomal enzymes and, 497  
   mannosidases and, 220  
   mycology and, 774  
   posttranslational modification and, 161  
   secretory vesicles and, 527, 537, 543, 545  
   translocation and  
     mechanism, 21  
     membrane assembly, 33  
     targeting, 10, 13  
   viral glycoproteins and, 128  
 Papain, endoplasmic reticulum proteins  
   and, 262, 263, 277  
 Paramyxovirus, viral glycoproteins and, 115,  
   116, 144  
 Pectic enzymes, mycology and, 791  
 Penicillin, secretion, gram negative bacteria  
   and, 632  
 Penicillinase  
   lipoproteins and, 588–590, 592, 598, 600  
   secretion, gram negative bacteria and,  
   612, 613  
   viral glycoproteins and, 128  
 Pepsinogen, lysosomelike vacuole in yeast  
   and, 329  
 Peptidase, *see also* Signal peptidase  
   lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 338  
   mitochondrial proteins and, 678, 723, 725  
   energy requirements, 701, 702  
   sequences, 685, 694  
   translocation, 710, 711, 713, 715, 716  
 Peptides, *see also* Signal peptide  
   carbohydrate and, 61, 73, 87, 89  
   exocytosis and, 435  
   extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and,  
   569  
   lysosomal enzymes and, 470

Peptides (*cont.*)

- mitochondrial proteins and, 679, 689, 695
- mycology and, 775, 776, 786, 793, 796, 797
- nuclear transport and, 750, 752, 753, 755
- posttranslational modification and, 160–162
  - endoplasmic reticulum, 164, 168, 172, 176
  - Golgi apparatus, 192–195
- secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 620, 630, 631, 639
- secretory vesicles and, 525, 527, 528, 531, 532, 542, 543
- translocation and, 4, 34
- viral glycoproteins and
  - features, 111
  - genetic approach, 122
  - probes, 112
  - signal peptide region, 123
  - transmembrane anchor domain, 135, 136, 141, 142

## Periplasm

- lipoproteins and, 588, 593, 594, 600
- lysosomallike vacuole in yeast and, 331, 336, 338
- mitochondrial proteins and, 728
- mycology and, 787, 789, 790, 792
- posttranslational modification and, 186, 188, 191–197
- secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 608, 635, 638
  - early stages, 611, 613–615
  - later stages, 620, 623, 624, 626, 633

## Permeability

- Golgi membranes and, 301, 302
- secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 625

## Peroxisomes, endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 248

## pH

- carbohydrate and, 62
- Dictyostelium* and, 373, 374, 384
- endocytosis and, 408, 412, 420, 421, 427
- exocytosis and, 445
- Golgi membranes and, 310
- lysosomal enzymes and, 468, 505
  - endocytosis, 483, 485, 488, 489
  - intracellular pathway, 500, 504
  - receptors, 476, 477
- lysosomallike vacuole in yeast and, 328, 329, 342, 344, 347

- mannosidases and, 215, 227, 232
- mitochondrial proteins and, 697, 700, 701, 709
- mycology and, 778, 783, 788
- secretory vesicles and, 527, 528, 531, 543, 551, 552, 554
- translocation and, 21
- viral glycoproteins and, 116, 117
- Phagocytosis
  - Dictyostelium* and, 365, 388, 390
  - endocytosis and, 401
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 567, 574–576, 579
- Phenothiazines, endocytosis and, 411
- Phenotype
  - carbohydrate and, 69
  - Dictyostelium* and, 384
  - endocytosis and, 404, 405
  - exocytosis and, 433
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564, 565
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 470, 471, 488
  - lysosomallike vacuole in yeast and, 349, 352, 353
    - biosynthesis, 327
    - sorting, 332, 340, 342, 343
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 659, 660, 663, 664, 666, 669, 670
  - nuclear transport and, 751, 759
  - posttranslational modification and, 163, 167, 195
  - viral glycoproteins and, 146
    - genetic approach, 121
    - signal peptide region, 127
    - transmembrane anchor domain, 140, 142
- Phenylalanine, viral glycoproteins and, 121
- Pheromone
  - endocytosis and, 413
  - lysosomallike vacuole in yeast and, 344, 348, 349
  - mycology and, 793
  - posttranslational modification and, 191, 192, 196
- Phosphatases, Golgi membranes and, 294, 298
- Phosphates
  - Dictyostelium* and, 369, 371, 386, 387
  - Golgi membranes and, 294, 307
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 477, 480, 490
  - recognition marker, 465–467, 470–474, 476

- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 322, 323
- mannosidases and, 216, 219, 231
- posttranslational modification and, 167, 182, 184, 185, 187, 188
- Phosphatidylcholine, Golgi membranes and, 296
- Phosphatidylglycerol, Golgi membranes and, 298
- $3^{\prime}$ -Phosphoadenosine  $5^{\prime}$ -phosphosulfate, Golgi membranes and, 299, 300, 306, 310, 311
- Phosphodiesterase, lysosomal enzymes and, 470, 471, 473, 475, 492–494
- Phospholipase
  - Golgi membranes and, 295
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 625, 626, 632, 635, 641
- Phospholipids
  - endocytosis and, 405
  - Golgi membranes and, 292, 295, 296
  - mannosidases and, 225
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 689
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 620, 634, 636, 641
  - translocation and, 26
- Phosphomannan
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 477, 478, 480, 481, 484
  - mannosidases and, 216
- Phosphomannose
  - endocytosis and, 407, 413
  - posttranslational modification and, 186
- Phosphomannosyl
  - Dictyostelium* and, 364, 369, 370, 378, 380
  - endocytosis and, 407, 408
- Phosphoprotein, endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 278
- Phosphoryl groups, posttranslational modification and, 181, 182, 186, 187
- Phosphorylation
  - carbohydrate and, 58, 60, 82, 88
  - Dictyostelium* and, 364, 370, 375, 380, 388, 390
  - endocytosis and, 405, 410, 429–431
  - exocytosis and, 439, 444
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 476, 477
    - intracellular pathway, 490, 493–495, 501
  - recognition marker, 467, 469, 471–476
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 322–326, 328, 331
  - mannosidases and, 217, 219
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 681
  - posttranslational modification and, 160, 181, 182, 186, 191
  - translocation and, 3
- Phosphotransferase
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 467–469
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 337
- Pinocytosis
  - Dictyostelium* and, 365, 390
  - endocytosis and, 401
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 465, 505
- Pituitary
  - carbohydrate and, 55, 73
  - endocytosis and, 422
  - exocytosis and, 445
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 497
  - secretory vesicles and, 524, 527, 537, 538, 545
- Placenta, lysosomal enzymes and, 465, 470, 498
- Plasma
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 254
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 565, 566, 568, 576
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 471
  - secretory vesicles and, 523
- Plasma membrane
  - carbohydrate and, 52
  - inhibitors, 78
  - intracellular transport signals, 53–55
  - lectins, 83, 86
  - Dictyostelium* and, 382, 388
  - endocytosis and, 402, 405, 408, 409, 411–414, 429
    - biochemical characterization, 414, 419, 422, 425, 429
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 245, 246, 278–280
    - ERp99, 256
  - signals, 248, 251, 252
  - exocytosis and, 440, 445
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 573, 578
  - Golgi membranes and, 290–292, 294
  - orientation, 297, 298
  - transport, 302, 305
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 476, 481, 483, 486, 506

- Plasma membrane (*cont.*)
- lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 331, 346
  - posttranslational modification and, 170, 183, 190, 197
  - secretory vesicles and, 521
    - formation, 532, 533, 536, 537, 545, 549, 552
    - structure, 524, 525, 527, 529–531
  - translocation and, 4, 23
  - viral glycoproteins and
    - cytoplasmic domain, 134, 135
    - endocytic pathway, 116
    - features, 110
    - genetic approach, 121
    - probes, 112, 114, 115
    - signal peptide region, 125
- Plasmacytoma cells
- carbohydrate and, 72
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247, 265, 277
    - ERp99, 253, 254, 256, 259
  - mannosidases and, 220
- Plasmids
- carbohydrate and, 71
  - Dictyostelium* and, 386
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 265
  - lipoproteins and, 592, 597
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 332, 336
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 657, 666
  - mycology and, 774, 775, 777, 785–787, 791
  - posttranslational modification and, 188, 190, 193, 196
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 627, 628, 638, 639
  - viral glycoproteins and, 127
- Plasminogen, carbohydrate and, 72
- Plasminogen activator, carbohydrate and, 63
- Plasmolysis, secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 625
- Platelets, secretory vesicles and, 532
- Polarity
- carbohydrate and, 75, 76
  - Dictyostelium* and, 389
  - exocytosis and, 444
  - Golgi membranes and, 290, 293
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 345
  - mannosidases and, 209, 210
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 689
  - secretory vesicles and, 524, 528
- Polarization, viral glycoproteins and, 115
- Polarized cells
- endocytosis and, 409, 410
  - viral glycoproteins and, 144, 145, 147
- Polyethylene glycol, carbohydrate and, 62
- Polymerization, endocytosis and, 411
- Polypeptides
- carbohydrate and
    - mutations, 67, 69, 70
    - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 55, 56, 61
    - site-directed mutagenesis, 66
    - solubility, 64
    - tunicamycin, 73–75
  - Dictyostelium* and, 383, 386, 389
    - life history, 365–375
    - secretion, 376, 380
  - endocytosis and, 416, 420, 422, 425
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 248, 272
  - exocytosis and, 436, 437, 442, 443, 445
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 569, 570
  - Golgi membranes and, 291
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 478
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 348
    - biosynthesis, 319–321, 325–327
    - sorting, 333, 336, 337, 340
  - mannosidases and, 209, 230, 231
  - endoplasmic reticulum, 214, 217–221
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 655, 658, 670, 671
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 682–685, 701, 703, 706
  - mycology and, 775, 779, 783, 792–796
  - posttranslational modification and, 161–164
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 609, 637–639
    - early stages, 611–613, 615, 619, 620
    - later stages, 623, 626, 629–634
  - secretory vesicles and, 542, 545
  - translocation and, 4, 5, 7, 38
    - mechanism, 17, 19–21
    - membrane assembly, 22, 25–28, 30, 33, 35, 37
    - targeting, 8, 10–12
  - viral glycoproteins and, 146, 147
  - cytoplasmic domain, 133–135

- features, 109–111
- genetic approach, 117–120
- polarized cells, 144
- probes, 112–115
- signal peptide region, 122, 125, 127, 129
- transmembrane anchor domain, 135–137, 139, 140, 142, 143
- Polysaccharides, mycology and, 772, 774
- Polysomes, translocation and, 4, 5, 38
  - mechanism, 20
  - membrane assembly, 22
  - targeting, 10, 12
- Porin, mitochondrial proteins and, 683, 701, 721
  - receptors, 696–699
- Posttranslational modification
  - Dictyostelium* and, 369–371, 388, 389
  - exocytosis and, 435, 437
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 572, 579
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 477
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 719
- Posttranslational modification, protein
  - secretion and, 159, 160, 198
  - asparagine-linked carbohydrates, 171–175
  - asparagine-linked oligosaccharides, 175–178
  - core oligosaccharides, 180, 181
  - cytoplasm
    - endoplasmic reticulum, 160–162
    - yeast mutation, 162, 163
  - fatty acid, 182, 183
  - Golgi apparatus, 183, 184
    - oligosaccharides, 184–188
    - proteolysis, 191–197
    - sorting, 188–191
  - mutation, 170, 171
  - O-linked oligosaccharides, 178, 179
  - phosphoryl groups, 181, 182
  - signal sequence cleavage, 163–170
- Potassium
  - endocytosis and, 410, 411
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 701
- Precursor protein, mitochondrial proteins and, 678–684
- Preprolactin, translocation and, 15
- Preproteins
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 244
  - posttranslational modification and, 160
- Preprotoxin, lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 321
- Primaquine, lysosomal enzymes and, 484, 499
- Prochymosin, mycology and, 779–782
- Procollagen, carbohydrate and, 73
- Proinsulin
  - Dictyostelium* and, 374
  - secretory vesicles and, 527, 539
- Prokaryotes, translocation and, 9
- Prolactin
  - endocytosis and, 405, 407, 425
  - secretory vesicles and, 543
  - translocation and, 15
- Proline
  - carbohydrate and, 56
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 667
  - nuclear transport and, 759, 762
  - viral glycoproteins and, 129
- Prolipoprotein, 588–590, 592, 594, 598–600
  - viral glycoproteins and, 128
- Prolyl hydroxylase, endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 248, 251, 252, 261
- Pronase, mannosidases and, 231
- Proopiomelanocortin, carbohydrate and, 73
- Propeptides, lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 321, 322, 327, 333, 336, 337
- Proteases
  - carbohydrate and, 52
  - mutations, 69, 70
  - solubility, 64, 65
  - tunicamycin, 74
  - Dictyostelium* and, 373, 379
  - endocytosis and, 403
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 277
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564
  - lipoproteins and, 595
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 490, 497
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 318, 327–329, 348
  - mannosidases and, 214, 215, 224, 231
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 656, 660, 662, 665, 668–670
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 683, 718, 721, 725, 729
    - energy requirements, 702
    - proteolysis, 709–711, 713, 715
    - receptors, 695, 696
    - translocation, 706
  - mycology and, 778–783, 787, 791
  - posttranslational modification and, 182, 189, 191, 194–198

- Proteases (*cont.*)  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and,  
 627, 628, 637, 638  
 translocation and, 5, 20, 21
- Protein kinase C  
 endocytosis and, 429  
 secretory vesicles and, 532
- Protein kinases, endocytosis and, 404
- Proteinase K, mannosidases and, 231
- Proteinases  
*Dictyostelium* and, 371, 372, 374  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and  
 biosynthesis, 319–321, 324, 326–328,  
 330  
 sorting, 332, 333, 337, 339, 340, 344,  
 345  
 mycology and, 782  
 posttranslational modification and, 175,  
 188–190, 196
- Proteoglycans  
 exocytosis and, 445  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and,  
 573, 574, 580  
 Golgi membranes and, 302
- Proteolysis  
 carbohydrate and, 52  
 inhibitors, 77, 78, 81  
 oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 60  
 site-directed mutagenesis, 65  
 solubility, 65  
 tunicamycin, 73, 74  
*Dictyostelium* and, 388, 390  
 life history, 365, 371–374  
 secretion, 378, 380  
 endocytosis and, 407  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 262  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and,  
 566  
 Golgi membranes and, 295  
 lipoproteins and, 593  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 491, 499, 501  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 322,  
 326–330, 344  
 mannosidases and, 214, 226, 231  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 656,  
 667  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 678, 709–716,  
 723, 729  
 assembly, 719  
 cytosolic cofactors, 705  
 energy requirements, 700–703  
 precursor proteins, 679, 681  
 sequences, 685, 687, 689, 693  
 translocation, 706  
 mycology and, 775, 778, 782, 783, 785,  
 788  
 nuclear transport and, 750  
 posttranslational modification and, 160,  
 169, 191–197  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and,  
 612, 613, 627, 628, 634, 637  
 secretory vesicles and, 542  
 translocation and, 20  
 viral glycoproteins and, 122
- Pseudomonas*  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 486, 488  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and,  
 632, 639
- Pullulanase, secretion, gram negative  
 bacteria and, 623, 626, 627, 632–636
- Purification, translocation and, 4  
 mechanism, 21  
 targeting, 10–12
- Puromycin  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 682  
 translocation and, 5, 21
- Pyruvate kinase, nuclear transport and, 752
- R**
- Radioactivity  
*Dictyostelium* and, 365, 369  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 254  
 Golgi membranes and, 296, 300, 301  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 484, 489  
 intracellular pathway, 494, 495, 499,  
 504  
 recognition marker, 471, 474, 475
- Receptor-mediated endocytosis, 402,  
 405–410  
 biochemical characterization, 414, 416,  
 418  
*Dictyostelium* and, 378  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 348,  
 349  
 mutation, 412, 413
- Retina, carbohydrate and, 75, 88, 89
- Retinal rod outer segment membranes,  
 carbohydrate and, 75
- Retinol, *Dictyostelium* and, 379
- Retrovirus, viral glycoproteins and  
 cytoplasmic domain, 133, 135

- features, 110
  - polarized cells, 144
  - probes, 115
  - Rhabdovirus, viral glycoproteins and, 115, 116, 144
  - Rhizopus*, mycology and, 772, 776–778, 790
  - Ribonucleases
    - carbohydrate and, 62, 63
    - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 326
    - mannosidases and, 220
  - Ribophorins
    - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247, 251, 253, 261
    - exocytosis and, 442
    - mannosidases and, 217
    - translocation and, 20, 21
  - Ribosomes
    - carbohydrate and, 52
    - exocytosis and, 442
    - Golgi membranes and, 295
    - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 346
    - mitochondrial proteins and, 682, 684, 716, 717, 725
    - nuclear transport and, 748, 761, 762
    - posttranslational modification and, 161, 180
    - secretory vesicles and, 533, 536
    - translocation and, 4, 38
      - mechanism, 17–20, 22
      - membrane assembly, 36, 37
      - receptor, 20, 21
      - targeting, 11–13
  - Ricin
    - lysosomal enzymes and, 478, 486, 487
    - mannosidases and, 224, 227
  - RNA
    - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 265, 279
    - exocytosis and, 432
    - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 322
    - mitochondrial proteins and, 684, 704, 705, 716
    - mycology and, 776
    - nuclear transport and, 748, 755, 762
    - posttranslational modification and, 161, 193
    - translocation and, 10–12
    - viral glycoproteins and, 110, 114, 144
  - RNase, carbohydrate and, 63
  - Rotavirus
    - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 251, 252, 261, 274
    - mannosidases and, 217, 218
    - viral glycoproteins and, 114, 140, 143, 146
  - Rough endoplasmic reticulum
    - carbohydrate and, 89, 90
    - inhibitors, 76–80
    - intracellular transport signals, 52–54
    - lectins, 82, 87
    - mutations, 70
    - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 56–58, 60
    - solubility, 62
    - tunicamycin, 71–75
    - endocytosis and, 432–436, 439, 441–443
    - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 253, 254, 257, 261, 262, 279
    - Golgi membranes and, 290, 291, 294, 295, 302, 305, 307
    - mannosidases and, 209–212
    - posttranslational modification and, 161–163
    - secretory vesicles and, 533, 539, 542
    - viral glycoproteins and
      - cytoplasmic domain, 133, 134
      - features, 112
      - genetic approach, 117, 120
      - probes, 112–114
      - signal peptide region, 123, 125, 126, 128, 130
      - transmembrane anchor domain, 136, 137, 141–143
  - Rous sarcoma virus
    - exocytosis and, 440, 441, 443
    - mannosidases and, 225
    - viral glycoproteins and
      - cytoplasmic domain, 132, 133, 135
      - features, 110–112
      - genetic approach, 118, 122
      - probes, 112
      - signal peptide region, 122, 123, 125, 126, 129, 130
      - transmembrane anchor domain, 136, 137, 140, 142
- S**
- Saccharomyces cerevisiae*
    - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 272, 277
    - mitochondrial protein import and, 655, 656, 663
    - mitochondrial proteins and, 719
    - mycology and, 772, 792–796
    - enzymes, 774–782, 785–790

- Saccharomyces cerevisiae* (cont.)  
 nuclear transport and, 747, 753–755, 764  
 $\alpha 2$  protein, 757–761  
 DNA binding, 762, 763  
*GAL4* gene, 755–757  
 ribosomal proteins, 761, 762  
 posttranslational modification and, 179, 185
- Saponin  
 carbohydrate and, 86  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 494  
 mannosidases and, 231
- Saxitoxin, carbohydrate and, 74
- Secretion  
 mycology and, *see* Mycology, secretion  
 research and  
 posttranslational modification and, *see* Posttranslational modification
- Secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 607, 608, 641, 642  
 activators, 636, 637  
 early stages, 611  
 signal peptide route, 611–618  
 signal sequences, 618–620  
 filamentous bacteriophages, 640, 641  
 inhibitors, 636, 638  
 later stages  
 identification, 620–623  
 mode of action, 623–628  
 targeting signals, 628–634  
 lysis, 609, 610  
 membrane appendages, 638–640  
 vesicles, 628–634–636
- Secretory vesicles, 521–524, 554, 555  
 formation, 532, 533  
 Golgi, 545–552  
 molecular sorting, 533–536  
 recycling, 552–555  
 sorting in storage cells, 536–545  
 structure, 524  
 composition, 527–532  
 types, 524–527
- Sendai virus, viral glycoproteins and, 116
- Sepharose  
 carbohydrate and, 87  
 mannosidases and, 225
- Serine  
 carbohydrate and, 64, 69  
*Dictyostelium* and, 370, 373, 374  
 endocytosis and, 429, 431  
 Golgi membranes and, 291  
 lipoproteins and, 599  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 477  
 mannosidases and, 231  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 710  
 mycology and, 775–777, 786  
 posttranslational modification and, 178, 179, 197  
 viral glycoproteins and, 121, 127
- Serine proteases, secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 618, 628
- Serotonin  
 mannosidases and, 224  
 secretory vesicles and, 532
- Sialic acid  
 carbohydrate and  
 oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 55, 57, 58, 61  
 solubility, 62  
 endocytosis and, 409  
 exocytosis and, 444  
 Golgi membranes and, 299, 307  
 mannosidases and, 210, 211  
 posttranslational modification and, 188  
 viral glycoproteins and, 120
- Sialylation, Golgi membranes and, 294
- Sialyltransferases  
 carbohydrate and, 56  
*Dictyostelium* and, 371  
 Golgi membranes and, 293, 298, 299  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 492, 493, 504  
 mannosidases and, 222
- Signal peptidase  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 248  
 lipoproteins and, 589, 590, 592–595, 600, 601  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 322  
 mycology and, 776, 777, 792  
 posttranslational modification and, 160, 164, 165, 167–179, 198  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 611, 640  
 secretory vesicles and, 542  
 translocation and, 5, 7  
 mechanism, 20–22  
 membrane assembly, 34  
 targeting, 9
- Signal peptidase cleavage, viral glycoproteins and, 125–132
- Signal peptide  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 251, 262, 272, 276, 277

- exocytosis and, 433, 435
- lipoproteins and, 590, 592, 593, 598, 599, 601
- mycology and, 774, 777, 785, 786, 789, 792
- posttranslational modification and, 164
- secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 640
  - early stages, 611–618
  - later stages, 621, 626, 630, 632, 633
- secretory vesicles and, 536
- Signal peptide cleavage, endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 272
- Signal peptide region, viral glycoproteins and, 122, 123, 146
  - deletion, 123–125
  - mutation, 126–132
- Signal recognition particle
  - Dictyostelium* and, 367
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 252, 277
  - exocytosis and, 442
  - nuclear transport and, 749
  - posttranslational modification and, 161–163
  - secretory vesicles and, 536
  - translocation and, 10, 38
    - elongation arrest, 11, 12
    - mechanism, 19, 21
    - membrane assembly, 22, 29–31, 33–37
    - receptor, 12, 13
    - sequence, 11
    - structure, 10, 11
    - targeting, 13, 14
  - viral glycoproteins and, 117
- Signal sequence
  - mitochondrial protein import and, 656–659, 666–668, 670–672
  - mycology and
    - enzymes, 774, 778, 780, 788, 790
    - Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, 792, 793
  - translocation and, 8–10
- Signal sequence cleavage
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 322, 335
  - posttranslational modification and, 163–170
- Sindbis virus
  - carbohydrate and, 78
  - exocytosis and, 441
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 487, 504
  - mannosidases and, 217, 219
  - posttranslational modification and, 180
- Sodium channel, carbohydrate and, 74
- Sodium dodecyl sulfate
  - carbohydrate and, 63
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 254, 256, 259, 262, 278
  - extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 571, 572, 579
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 477, 479, 484
  - mannosidases and, 225
  - mitochondrial proteins and, 710
- Sorting, endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, *see* Endoplasmic reticulum proteins, sorting of
- Spectrin, secretory vesicles and, 530
- Spheroplasts
  - lipoproteins and, 594
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 346
- Sphingolipids, Golgi membranes and, 297
- Sphingomyelin, Golgi membranes and, 292, 297, 298
- Spleen
  - Dictyostelium* and, 372
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 472
- Starch, mycology and, 772, 774–777, 782
- Steroids
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 278
  - Golgi membranes and, 291
- Stop transfer sequences, translocation and, 25, 26, 34–37
  - combination signal, 29, 31
  - hydrophobicity, 28
  - structure, 26–28
- Stop transport region, mitochondrial proteins and, 692–694, 723
- Streptomyces lysosuperificus*, carbohydrate and, 70
- Sucrose
  - carbohydrate and, 77
  - Dictyostelium* and, 372
  - endocytosis and, 422
  - endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 247, 257, 264
  - Golgi membranes and, 292, 297, 298, 302, 304, 305
  - lysosomal enzymes and, 492, 493, 506
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 339
  - mycology and, 786
  - posttranslational modification and, 167
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 625
- Sugar
  - carbohydrate and
    - inhibitors, 76
    - lectins, 86–89

- Sugar, carbohydrate and (*cont.*)  
 mutations, 69  
 oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 56–58  
 solubility, 62  
 exocytosis and, 439, 442  
 Golgi membranes and, 291, 299, 300  
 transport, 301, 305–311  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 466, 467, 472, 480, 490  
 mannosidases and, 224, 226  
 mycology and, 772, 775, 783, 786, 797  
 posttranslational modification and, 172, 178, 179, 188  
 viral glycoproteins and, 130, 139
- Sulfate  
*Dictyostelium* and, 371, 386, 388  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 464
- Sulfatides, Golgi membranes and, 291
- Sulfation  
*Dictyostelium* and, 369, 382, 386, 390  
 exocytosis and, 439, 445  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 572, 573  
 Golgi membranes and, 291, 294, 299, 302, 305
- Sulfotransferase, *Dictyostelium* and, 370
- Swainsonine  
 carbohydrate and, 76, 81  
 exocytosis and, 440  
 mannosidases and, 215, 226, 227, 229–233
- T**
- T lymphocytes, carbohydrate and, 67
- Targeting  
*Dictyostelium* and, 364, 365, 369, 374, 384, 387, 389  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 578  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 657, 667  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 725–727  
 precursor proteins, 682, 684  
 sequences, 685–689, 693, 695  
 nuclear transport and, 764  
 mechanisms, 751–753  
 yeast, 755, 756, 759, 762  
 posttranslational modification and, 160–162, 191  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 611, 628–634, 638  
 secretory vesicles and, 530, 532  
 translocation and, 8, 13, 14  
 signal recognition particle, 10–13  
 signal sequences, 8–10
- Temperature  
 carbohydrate and, 62–64  
 endocytosis and, 410, 411, 413  
 exocytosis and, 434–437, 440, 441, 443  
 lipoproteins and, 594  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 486, 488–490, 503, 504, 507  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 330, 343, 344, 346–348  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 660, 661, 664–666, 669  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 706, 713  
 mycology and, 783, 787  
 posttranslational modification and, 163, 170, 175, 180, 198  
 viral glycoproteins and, 115, 119–121  
*Tetrahymena*, *Dictyostelium* and, 377
- Tetrapeptides, carbohydrate and, 64
- Thermodynamics, translocation and, 5, 7, 25
- Thermotolerance, lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 339
- Thiamin pyrophosphatase, Golgi membranes and, 294, 298
- Thioglycolate broth, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 565, 567, 568, 571, 575, 577
- Threonine  
 carbohydrate and, 64, 69  
*Dictyostelium* and, 378  
 endocytosis and, 429, 431  
 Golgi membranes and, 291  
 mycology and, 775–778, 786  
 nuclear transport and, 751, 753  
 posttranslational modification and, 178, 179
- Thrombospondin, extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and, 564, 570, 579, 580
- Thy-1 antigen, carbohydrate and, 54, 66, 69, 90
- Thyroglobulin  
 carbohydrate and, 73, 81  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 467, 468  
 mannosidases and, 217
- Thyroid  
 carbohydrate and, 60, 81  
 mannosidases and, 217

- Thyroxine-binding globulin, carbohydrate and, 72
- Togaviruses, viral glycoproteins and, 116
- Tosyl-L-phenylalanylchloromethyl ketone, posttranslational modification and, 194, 196
- Transcription  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 666, 670  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 687, 718, 719  
 mycology and, 775, 779, 780  
 nuclear transport and, 755, 758, 762, 763
- Transcytosis  
 endocytosis and, 408–410  
 secretory vesicles and, 526
- Transferrin  
 carbohydrate and  
 inhibitors, 77, 79  
 intracellular transport signals, 53, 55  
 tunicamycin, 72, 74  
 endocytosis and, 403, 405, 408, 409, 413, 446  
 biochemical characterization, 418, 420, 425, 427–429, 431  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 487–489, 507  
 mannosidases and, 230  
 secretory vesicles and, 527, 536
- Trans-Golgi reticulum, secretory vesicles and, 542
- Translation  
*Dictyostelium* and, 368  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 344  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 659, 670  
 mycology and, 775  
 posttranslational modification and, 161, 162, 165  
 translocation and, 4, 38  
 mechanism, 14, 15, 17–19  
 targeting, 10, 11, 13  
 viral glycoproteins and, 146
- Translocation  
 carbohydrate and, 73, 77  
*Dictyostelium* and, 367, 369, 371  
 endocytosis and, 409  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 248, 279  
 exocytosis and, 433, 435, 442  
 lipoproteins and, 593  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 320–322, 337, 353  
 mannosidases and, 217  
 mitochondrial protein import and, 665, 666  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 678, 684, 705–709, 717–719, 723, 725, 726  
 cytosolic cofactors, 703, 704  
 energy requirements, 699, 701–703  
 precursor proteins, 682  
 receptors, 696  
 sequences, 687  
 nuclear transport and, 749, 756  
 posttranslational modification and, 160, 162, 163, 172, 174, 188  
 secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 607, 611, 619, 638, 642  
 later stages, 620, 626, 628, 630, 631  
 secretory vesicles and, 542  
 viral glycoproteins and, 145, 146  
 probes, 112  
 signal peptide region, 123, 125, 127, 128, 130  
 transmembrane anchor domain, 136–143
- Translocation, ER membrane and, 3–8, 37, 38  
 mechanism, 14  
 altered substrates, 15–19  
 components, 19–22  
 membrane assembly, 22–25, 37  
 polytropic ITMPs, 30–34  
 stop transfer sequences, 25–29  
 topogenic sequences, 34–37  
 targeting, 8, 13, 14  
 signal recognition particle, 10–13  
 signal sequences, 8–10
- Transposon, secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 631
- Transreticular Golgi, endocytosis and, 406
- Trehalase, lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 326
- Trichoderma*, mycology and, 784–789
- Trypanosoma cruzi*, carbohydrate and, 59, 79
- Trypsin  
 carbohydrate and, 86  
*Dictyostelium* and, 368, 373  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 262, 263, 277  
 Golgi membranes and, 297, 298  
 lipoproteins and, 594  
 mannosidases and, 231

- Trypsin (*cont.*)  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 697, 699,  
 704, 707
- Tryptophan, endocytosis and, 405
- Tubulin  
 endocytosis and, 416  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 318
- Tumors  
 carbohydrate and, 55  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 262  
 extracellular matrixlike glycoproteins and,  
 565, 569, 577, 578  
 biosynthesis, 570, 572-574  
 mannosidases and, 230  
 secretory vesicles and, 538
- Tunicamycin  
 carbohydrate and, 52, 70-76, 90  
 inhibitors, 76, 78, 79  
 solubility, 63, 65  
*Dictyostelium* and, 384  
 exocytosis and, 439  
 Golgi membranes and, 299, 307, 308  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 497, 499  
 mycology and, 780, 788  
 posttranslational modification and, 174,  
 180, 182  
 viral glycoproteins and, 118, 123, 129, 144
- Tyrosine  
 carbohydrate and, 63  
 endocytosis and, 405, 429, 431  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 278  
 posttranslational modification and, 193  
 viral glycoproteins and, 139, 140
- Tyrosine kinase, endocytosis and, 405, 431
- U**
- Ubiquinone, Golgi membranes and, 293
- Ubiquitin, endocytosis and, 404
- Urea, translocation and, 21
- Uridine, Golgi membranes and, 302, 303,  
 307, 308
- Uridine diphosphate, Golgi membranes and,  
 299, 305
- Uridine 5'-monophosphate, Golgi  
 membranes and, 299, 304-307, 311
- Urokinase, carbohydrate and, 63
- V**
- Valinomycin, Golgi membranes and, 310
- Vesicular stomatitis virus  
 carbohydrate and  
 inhibitors, 78, 80  
 oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 61  
 site-directed mutagenesis, 65, 66  
 solubility, 63, 64  
*Dictyostelium* and, 379  
 endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 245,  
 246, 274, 280  
 exocytosis and, 432-438, 441, 444  
 lysosomal enzymes and, 497, 500  
 mannosidases and, 217, 225  
 posttranslational modification and, 180  
 secretory vesicles and, 527, 542  
 translocation and, 25  
 viral glycoproteins and  
 cytoplasmic domain, 132, 134  
 features, 112  
 genetic approach, 118-121  
 polarized cells, 144  
 transmembrane anchor domain, 136,  
 137, 140, 142
- Viral envelope glycoproteins,  
 posttranslational modification and, 182
- Viral glycoproteins, mannosidases and, 219
- Viral glycoproteins, membrane insertion  
 and, 145-147  
 cytoplasmic domain, 132-135  
 endocytic pathway, 116, 117  
 features, 109-112  
 genetic approach, 117-119  
 classic, 119-122  
 recombinant DNA, 122  
 polarized cells, 144, 145  
 probes, 112-115  
 signal peptide region, 122-132  
 transmembrane anchor domain, 135-143
- Viroplasm, viral glycoproteins and, 114
- Viruses  
 carbohydrate and  
 inhibitors, 53, 54  
 solubility, 63, 64  
 tunicamycin, 74  
 endocytosis and, 403, 412, 413, 420  
 exocytosis and, 432, 437, 440, 441  
 lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 347  
 viral glycoproteins and, 112, 135, 147
- X**
- Xenopus*  
 mitochondrial proteins and, 717  
 nuclear transport and, 748, 750, 753, 760, 762  
 translocation and, 33

## Y

## Yeast

- carbohydrate and
  - oligosaccharide biosynthesis, 59
  - solubility, 63, 65
  - tunicamycin, 71, 73, 75
- Dictyostelium* and, 364, 380, 381, 386
- endocytosis and, 413, 414
- endoplasmic reticulum proteins and, 260, 280
- exocytosis and, 432, 440, 443, 445
- lysosomal enzymes and, 477
- mannosidases and, 214–216
- mitochondrial protein import and, 660, 664, 668, 669
- mitochondrial proteins and, 723, 728
  - assembly, 718–720
  - energy requirements, 700, 703
  - gene products, 716
  - precursor proteins, 682
  - proteolysis, 710, 711, 713
  - receptors, 696–699
  - sequences, 685–689, 694, 695
- mycology and, 796
  - enzymes, 772, 774–783, 785–791
  - Saccharomyces cerevisiae*, 792–795
- nuclear transport and, 747, 753–755, 764
  - $\alpha 2$  protein, 757–761
  - DNA binding, 762, 763
  - GAL4* gene, 755–757
  - ribosomal proteins, 761, 762
- posttranslational modification and, 160, 162, 163, 198
  - endoplasmic reticulum, 164, 167, 169, 170, 172, 174–77, 179–183
  - Golgi apparatus, 183–189, 195, 197
  - secretion, gram negative bacteria and, 634
  - secretory vesicles and, 527, 536, 544, 545
  - translocation and, 18, 19
  - viral glycoproteins and, 146
- Yeast, lysosomelike vacuole in, 318, 319, 352, 353
  - biosynthesis, 319
  - endoplasmic reticulum, 320–322
  - glycosyl modifications, 322–326
  - phosphoryl modifications, 322–326
  - polypeptides, 319, 320
  - proteolytic activation, 326–330
- endocytosis
  - fluid phase, 346, 347
  - mating response, 349, 350
  - pathway coupling, 350–352
  - receptor-mediated, 348, 349
- sorting
  - gene requirement, 338–343
  - genetic analysis, 343–346
  - Golgi apparatus, 330–332
  - localization, 333–338
  - overproduction, 332, 333

## Z

- Zinc, mannosidases and, 232
- Zymogen
  - exocytosis and, 445
  - lysosomelike vacuole in yeast and, 319, 322, 327–330, 337
  - posttranslational modification and, 197